



# CONTACT

## THE PHOENIX PROJECT

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"

VOLUME 7, NUMBER 5

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 2.00

NOVEMBER 29, 1994

# *The Plot Against The Church*

## Alien Cancer's Intrusion Through "Jewish" Freemasonry & Communism

11/26/94 #1 HATONN

### THE HARD PART THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH OF MAN

Each time you have had great Christed teachers of WISDOM—you have destroyed, by usurpation and fraud, the churches born of the message. You have taken the message and allowed it to be confused with the "false" messenger which would be foisted off on you in your worship of the entity instead of the WORD. It is THIS which I SERVE, that "soul" might find TRUTH. The worst of the evil was in the plotting and destruction through the lie, of truth, against those very churches. YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE! You do not need to KNOW truth and then go beat your friend or relative upon his head about it—it is between ONE and ONE GOD. This, however, places the battlefield where it MUST be—within the POWER which IS THE SOUL OF MAN—in CREATION. We must CREATE our way "through"—not fight and destroy ANYTHING. Evil will die when its lifeline is severed—of its own doing.

I would like to turn now to that PLAN AGAINST THE CHURCH  
(Please see PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH, p.30)

CONTACT  
P.O. Box 27800  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

**FIRST CLASS MAIL**

FIRST-CLASS MAIL  
U.S. POSTAGE  
PAID  
Mojave, Ca. 93501  
Permit No. 110

### INSIDE THIS ISSUE

- Michael Maholy: *The (CIA) Pipeline*, Part IX, p.2  
Fed Mocks Results Of Historic Election, p.4  
Thanksgiving Day News Watch, p.5  
Nora's Research Corner: *Mystery, Babylon The Great, And The Babylonian Talmud*, Part II, p.6  
Message To US&P About Cooperation, p.9  
Insightful Letter From Ronn Jackson To Mr. Stepanchak, p.10  
The Life Of The Master Esu "Jesus" Immanuel, Parts 3-6, p.11  
Don't Lose Sight Of REAL Enemy, p.23  
Russian Nationalist Under Fire, p.24  
Window On Ancient History Fills Some Incredible Gaps, p.25  
Question Box Answers:  
Much Serious Work Yet To Be Done! p.28  
"Terrorism" *War* Against We-The-People, p.29  
Facts Are Facts—From One "Jew" To Another:  
Long Buried Truth Must Be Revealed, p.34  
Another Reminder Of Who ARE The Enemy, p.57  
Grandma's Corner, p.59  
'Objective Reality' Shows Jews  
Hurting Russia, Zhirinovsky Says, p.59  
The News Desk, p.60

# The Pipeline

by Michael Maholy

## PART IX

### DOWN THE MIGHTY MISSISSIPPI

As Russell Hebert and I landed his twin-engined Beechcraft at the Morgan City, Louisiana airport, we were greeted by one of Mr. Ricky (the Fatman) Guidrey's men, who would take us both by car to the Holiday Inn at nearby New Iberia, Louisiana.

Once at the hotel, we checked into room #107—just another common, standard twin bed/cable T.V./telephone type of room—nothing fancy. We were told that two of our people were already checked into the room across and down the hall from us. These men were our two old buddies, Frank Adams, and his young counterpart operative, Nick Pena. It seems that these two men were popping up all over the place lately. I still did not know what we would be doing or where we would be going. Working for the C.I.A. entails just this sort of lifestyle. I guess they (the handlers at Langley) figured that it was best this way, keeping us, as well as others, always guessing. There was always the possibility of a defector or someone who might think of selling data or intelligence.

As it turned out, we were all assembled together to discuss some problems that had arisen during the previous week, concerning a load of weapons that had been shipped by barge, down the muddy Mississippi River, to a holding facility at the port of New Orleans. The weapons, some two thousand small arms, automatic assault rifles, and assorted high-quality automatic pistols, came down river from East St. Louis, Illinois, compliments of our old C.I.A. friends at Granite City Steel.

The journey of the weapons had been flawless until reaching their mooring berth at an old canal just off the main Mississippi River channel on Lake Pontchartrain, in the little smugglers' haven of Algiers, Louisiana. Once anchored there, the weapons were taken off the barge of scrap metal and placed on an oil-field off-shore supply boat, then taken to another location for shipment some time later. But the problem was that the load of 2,000 weapons was now reduced to 1,000 and the people in charge of the shipment claimed they knew nothing of the shortage. This was not good. This was why Adams and Pena had been called in.

Although I didn't yet know it, this was probably the first time in my smuggling career that I would see the wrath, the vengefulness, the tremendous dark side of the corrupt C.I.A. and their "covert ghosts" at work. Until this point, for me it wasn't just a job, it was an adventure, but now these two "cleaners", Adams and Pena, were brought in to do what they did best. Anyone and everyone who knew these two cowboys, these terminators who worked for the C.I.A. directly under George

Bush and Oliver North, knew that the body count in Algiers would rise if the weapons were not accounted for. I remember thinking to myself while standing in the hotel room, that this was just yet another classic example of the age-old saying (one that my dear father would often repeat in his days of teaching me the ways of the world) that there is no honor among thieves.

I wondered why Hebert and myself were to be involved, since, after all, I had provided codes, logistics—a bag boy; besides, neither of us even knew there was a barge of weapons coming this way. I remember the cold feeling that penetrated my entire body that day. I wondered if I, like so many drug and weapons smugglers, would become involved in murder. Murder for either drugs or weapons did not fit my standards of life. Although I was told there would be times I would have to do "what needed to be done" to get the job done, I never really planned to use the Beretta 9 mm semi-automatic pistol that was tucked under my left arm in its shoulder holster. I was starting to break out into a cold sweat—a far different picture from the calm, cool, collected "terminators" seated across from me. At times, I sensed they might even enjoy some action, especially the younger Pena. His idol, the aging Adams, had several kills to his credit over the years. A few thieves would just be "practice" for this hunter.

In the other corner of the room, Hebert was babbling some excuse about why he could not go on this mission. He told us that he and Barry Seal had other business up in Mena,

Arkansas, along with Terry Reed and a fellow out of Kansas City, Missouri. Hebert became upset at Adams, telling him that he did not take orders from Adams or Pena, that he took his orders from Seal or his other C.I.A. handler in Langley. Adams smiled at Hebert, turned to me and said, "What's up with you? Are you going with 'Bozo the Clown' to Mena, or are you coming with us to Algiers?"

I was at a loss for words. Before I could speak, Adams handed me an envelope and said, "Here's your goddamn orders, Maholy. Now get your ass showered, fed, and rested, because we are shoving off at 0400 hours." Then he said, "Fuck that Cajun pilot; he will just be in the way anyhow; we are driving now." Hebert was silent the whole time and just stood there thinking of something to back up his decision to stay neutral in this matter. Then Hebert tried to speak out in his own defense and said, "but...but...", and Adams quickly interrupted and said, "But my ass, you fat piece of shit! You don't want to go near Algiers because of the shit you pulled off down there two years ago. You know, that incident with the overseas cargo containers full of Colombian reefer that you and those six other swamp rats stole from Perkins' boys." Hebert seemed shocked and said he had nothing to do with the actual hijacking of two of the five

overseas shipping containers (well, actually, p i g g y - b a c k t r u c k t r a i l e r s that each held ten tons of Colombian marijuana),

**REMEMBER:** If you want to write to Michael Maholy, please address all letters and any U.S. Postal Money Orders without "CAPTAIN" in front of his name. This is just one of the games the prison is playing with Michael. Also, each letter must have your name and return address on the envelope.

Michael Maholy  
#19365-009  
P.M.B. 1000  
Tallahassee, FL 32311-3400

other than to find a buyer for the drugs out of Denver, Colorado.

Adams again put Hebert in his place by telling him that he had the complete file on Hebert back at Quantico, Virginia, and that everyone who was involved would pay the price sooner or later, somewhere down the road. It was even more shocking to me, as Adams continued to tell Hebert what an asshole he was for pulling off a stunt like that, that two people, including the son in a very wealthy, Mafia-connected, New Orleans family was killed during the seizure of the two containers of marijuana. The two bodies were bound and gagged, shot in the back of the head, execution-style, and placed in a barge full of grain,

## CLC Needs Your Help!

If you have copies of any publications by Walter Russell please examine them. For the US & P lawsuit, we urgently need copies of the 1st and 2nd editions of the *Home Study Course*. We also need one copy of every Russell work which is uncopyrighted OR is copyrighted prior to 1948.

Also, if you have read Russell's material PRIOR to having any exposure to the Phoenix materials, we would like to speak with you.

If you can help with these specific needs, please call the Constitutional Law Center @ 805-823-8408.



where they were found one week later by dock workers in Algiers.

Adams further humiliated Hebert by telling him, Pena, and myself, that the reason Mr. Hebert didn't want to go to Algiers is because he had been warned to stay clear of the area. Even though there was no solid evidence placing Hebert there at the time of the actual hijacking, it was common knowledge among the seedy wharf rats—modern-day pirates—that Hebert and his crew were the perpetrators of the operation. Therefore they still held him accountable for the missing drugs and the two deaths. Adams' insinuation was clear: maybe, just maybe, Hebert might know something about the missing weapons that disappeared a few days earlier. He was just fishing for information and told Hebert to relax and calm down—that he was just busting his balls a bit. Adams told him to carry his big, dumb ass up and out of there before he bitch-slapped him.

Hebert did just that. He got up out of his chair, downed his whiskey, looked at me and said, "Be careful, Maholy—that crowd down in Algiers don't play games." Adams said, "Neither do I," and told Hebert to hit the gas—shove off.

All this stunned me. Here I was in the room with two of the C.I.A.'s top-notch covert agents, either one of whom could take me out of the program in a heart beat.

I looked at the raging Adams and said that I had better call my handler at Langley and confirm all this just to get things straight. Then Adams told Pena and myself that he had just decided on a change in plan. Instead of leaving in the early morning, we would make the two hour drive now. We would drive to the Big-Easy—New Orleans—and lay low in a Motel 6 for the night and look into the matter at Algiers the next day. We jumped into a Chevy Suburban and headed east toward New Orleans.

I was the appointed driver. Just north of New Iberia, Louisiana we hit Interstate 10 that runs east and west across the bottom of the United States. Just east of Lafayette we started across the 39-mile elevated section of interstate that slices through the Henderson Swamp. (Remember, readers, that I took you there a month earlier; this is a part of the same river basin.) I thought to myself just how many drugs were coming into the United States. It seemed that everywhere I would go, drugs and weapons of destruction would follow. I looked over my right shoulder at the blank vastness of the deserted swamp, and knew that just twenty miles south was a houseboat full of C.I.A. drug smugglers.

We had checked into a small Motel 6 on the outskirts of Metairie, just a little way northwest of New Orleans. Although I had suggested getting my own room for the night, Adams was persistent that he, Pena, and I all share the same room. Adams did not want me out of his sight.

It was 7:00 p.m. when we arrived. There would be no leaving the room tonight for any of us, other than to go out to our vehicle and bring in our duffel bags. I was traveling light, as usual; Pena, on the other hand, came prepared to dig in for as long as necessary—or until the job was done. As usual, the two "ghosts" came loaded for bear. We ordered some fast food, watched the nightly news and got some sleep.

The next morning started at 0600 hours. Adams had already been up for over an hour

going over some data he was given by another C.I.A. operative at the Granite City Steel Works in East St. Louis. Since Adams was running the show, I felt like a bookend, not even knowing my purpose in being with the two C.I.A. assassins. Adams told us that we were all going to see a man who owned a bar in the French Quarter in New Orleans. He would have the information we needed to start tracking the lost weapons.

The name of the bar was "Papillon's", and was on an off-street, a block from the famous Bourbon Street. It was not a large place, maybe seating 50-or-so customers. It was a typical low-to-middle class type of bar that featured topless waiters, peanuts in a bowl, and a four-hour "happy hour". Standing out-

They had paid for the weapons with a large amount of cocaine that was brought from Little Rock and given to the Dixie Mafia boss in Algiers.

Serta was shaking and needed a drink to calm his nerves. So did I, but I dare not ask. I could see that Adams was getting pissed. He asked Serta what else he could tell us. Serta went on to tell us that when Swint and Campbell came down to buy the guns they brought two black men with them who they said were members of a street gang called the "Crips". One man was from Little Rock; the other was from Compton, California, near Los Angeles. All four of the men went to the barge and looked at the weapons. Then Adams asked how they knew the weapons were on a

## **\*\*MAHOLY IN HARM'S WAY\*\***

*Editor's note: As we are going to press, CONTACT received a telephone call from a concerned citizen informing us that Michael Maholy has been badly injured. Last week, according to this call, two very large "martial arts" thugs entered Maholy's cell and proceeded to severely beat him. As we understand it, he was not killed—but he was badly hurt.*

*We here alert our readership about this situation in an effort to provide whatever safety may come from public exposure of this assault on his state of health and well-being while remaining in confinement.*

*Thank you for assisting in keeping the spotlight on this situation.*

side the front door were two transvestites, who at 8:00 a.m. were just preparing to get some sleep. As the three of us passed them, one propositioned Pena, probably because of his young, dark, Latin look. Pena smiled, and said, "Later, faggot; you can count on it!"

We sat at a table near the bar. I didn't realize it then, but everything Adams and Pena did—including the choice of a table to sit at—had purpose. They positioned themselves where they could see virtually everything and everyone who patronized the bar. The wall was behind us, our blind side. These two agents had been around the block a time or two, and I felt somewhat safe all of a sudden. Adams went to the bartender and spoke with him. The bartender motioned the three of us into an adjacent room, actually the office of the owner, Mr. Louis Serta.

Serta had a lot to tell Adams—a lot about EVERYTHING! Serta ordered a round of drinks, but Adams quickly responded, "We came for the weapons, not no goddamned booze." Serta continued to spill his guts. He must have had forewarning as to whom the weapons had belonged and what the consequences would be for those who were involved or who resisted the return of C.I.A. property. As the conversation began to take form, names were coming out of the closets. It seemed that the Dixie Mafia had taken part in the confiscation of the weapons. Then suddenly, the names of two assholes just dropped out of the sky: "Do the names of two Arkansas lawmen—Allan Swint and Jay Campbell mean anything to you?" said Serta to Adams. Adams turned to me and said, "Now, Maholy, you see why you're here, don't you. I almost pissed in my pants at that statement. Serta went on to say that the two lawmen came down from Little Rock the previous week, just before the weapons disappeared and that they were responsible for taking them.

barge in Algiers. Serta answered that he didn't really know; perhaps it was leaked by someone operating out of Arkansas. Adams replied, "Like a piece of shit named Hebert!" Serta said, "Surely you can't mean Russell Hebert, can you? He's a dead man in Algiers; you might pass that along to him." Adams said, "Yeah, I just might do that."

Serta then gave us detailed directions to the mooring site of the barge and data about who to contact once we arrived at Algiers. The pieces of the puzzle were starting to fall into place. My mind was going a hundred miles-an-hour. I thought, "How could Hebert do this—sell out information about C.I.A. weapons? Is he crazy? If this is true, it would mean an instant ticket to the next world." But some things just didn't fit. Hebert liked money, but he also liked his life as a C.I.A. drug runner, plus he disliked the two Arkansas lawmen.

We left the bar in New Orleans and headed to Algiers, just 15 minutes away. This little haven for scum looked as though it had not changed much in the past 100 years. The streets were so narrow, it was hard to see the tops of the buildings, which were mainly warehouses and bars. This town would make Sabine Pass look like kiddy-land. The stench of the polluted backwaters of the Mississippi River were overpowering. It was 1300 hours. We decided to hit a local gut wagon for a quick burger. After the 10-minute lunch, we traced down the dock where the "ghost" barge of weapons rested. There was a pretty good-sized scrap-metal junk yard operation there also, complete with a "crusher"—a gigantic-size piece of machinery that could swallow up a full-size car or truck, crush it and spit out a rectangular piece of metal three feet high and four feet long!

Adams spoke to a crane operator at the site. He told us that the men we were looking



for were on a tugboat near the barge. So the three of us walked over to the tug and boarded. We were gazed upon by several tough-looking men who were drinking beer and rolling dice. The captain of the tug asked if he could help us.

Adams asked to speak to the skipper privately. The skipper snapped back that this was as private as it gets; these were HIS quarters, HIS crew, HIS world! Adams was silent for a moment, looking at every one of the five men who filled the room. Then in the blink of an eye, both Adams and Pena had their 9 mm automatic pistols drawn, and Adams said, "O.K., we will do this MY way! Maholy, watch the ramp; Pena, if any of these cock-suckers moves, kill 'em." He assured the tug skipper that he would kill everyone on the tug if he caught the skipper in a lie. He asked the skipper if he understood what was at stake. The skipper nodded. Pena was told to shake down or search each man for weapons. Pena found three pistols and four knives. My heart was thumping. This was not the sort of adventure I needed or wanted. I did as I was told and watched for anyone approaching the tug. Adams and Pena were in total control of the situation. I was praying there would be no casualties, as I would then become an accomplice to murder.

Adams asked the skipper to tell in detail just what went down and who came for the weapons. The tug boat commander told the same story as Serta did. He also said that some politicians out of Little Rock, along with members of the Dixie Mafia had ordered the exchange of cocaine for the weapons. He said that the weapons were all taken off the barge, sorted into categories, and divided, with some 700 of the weapons going to Compton, California, and the remaining 300 to Little Rock.

It all took about 30 minutes for the two C.I.A. agents to extract the information needed. Since the program was now infiltrated by "unknowns", Adams called for the removal of the rest of the weapons. He would do this later, but told the tug skipper to get the weapons ready and that our people would come to get them shortly.

Adams never gave an inch while interrogating the crew. I truly believe that if any of the tug boat crew had moved, Adams or Pena would have killed them. I was hoping we could all leave and get the hell out of Algiers as soon as possible!

Calming everyone down, Adams told the skipper that they were in no danger, provided the skipper had told the truth. Adams told me to follow him to our vehicle, where he made a series of phone calls. He asked me to help unload their belongings, and said that one of the tug boat crew would drive me to the airport in New Orleans. From there I would fly back to Little Rock and report to the C.I.A. safehouse and await further instructions. I was never in my life so glad to get out of somewhere as I was just then!

Adams and Pena stayed behind and secured the area, making sure the rest of the weapons would get to where they were going. Before I caught my ride to the airport, Adams told me that I had passed his test. I asked him what test he was speaking of. He said that if I knew anything about the transaction of the cocaine for the weapons, I would have showed signs of my involvement. He further stated that that was why he asked me to go with him to Algiers. I told him that I was totally unaware of the weapons in the first place, that I was working on the "Delta Dawn" operation

that would be starting any day now. He confirmed that he was well aware of this, but this thing came up and "the company"—the C.I.A.—had to act fast. He also told me that it was still not over and a lot of people would still have to provide a lot of answers to a lot of questions.

But for now, I was at least out of the picture of the gun-toting terminators who, in a sense, had held me hostage, as well as the others. I was wondering a lot of things—like what was waiting for me in Little Rock. Was Hebert involved in this? Was Barry Seal involved? What would be the fate of the two corrupt Arkansas lawmen? All these questions cluttered my mind. One thing that really troubled me was the fact that these stolen weapons, that were originally confiscated from different law agencies and destined to be de-

stroyed under the watchful eye of the government, now apparently were being sold to black street gangs in major cities in the United States, as well as overseas.

All of this would pound my brain until I fell fast asleep on the flight to Little Rock's Adams Field Airport. I will pick up the story in Little Rock when I return.

And to my special friend out there in the shadows of Mt. Rainier—the one with the golden hair—now you may see that I've been whipped, chained, got a hole in my brain; I've been loved, I've been thugged, but I am loose. Now, I've been cruising the bars, now I am walking the stars. Think about "old sleepless" tonight.

Your man on the inside,  
/s/ Michael

# Fed Mocks Results Of Historic Election

By Robert Reno  
Newsday

**A**nybody in Washington who suggested this week that what this nation needs is a major middle-class tax increase would be hooted out of town.

Anybody, that is, but the governors of the Federal Reserve. This is, in effect, what they voted for exactly one week after voters went to the polls to turn Washington upside down. It makes a mockery of an election in which the great middle class imagined it had thrown a tantrum that really made Washington sit up and notice, and it demonstrates, if that is necessary, the essential hollowness of the economic revolution that voters imagine they have just wrought.

The Fed effected the biggest increase in interest rates in 13 years saying it was fighting inflation. There are two things wrong with this notion besides the fact that 13 years ago inflation was roaring at well over 10 percent. One is that the Fed doesn't fight inflation. People who pay higher interest rates fight inflation. People who are unemployed fight inflation. They are the foot soldiers, the cannon fodder. The other problem is that the Fed's decision was sandwiched between two reports showing inflation moderating from levels that were already extremely low. Last week it was reported that wholesale prices had declined for the second consecutive month. And the day after the Fed raised rates, the Consumer Price Index for October was reported to have risen only 0.1 percent, its best performance in months.

This prompted Rep. Henry Gonzalez, that most venerable if rarely listened to critic of the Republican-dominated Fed, to say, "American monetary policy is being crafted to profit the bar-

ons of Wall Street while taxing those on Main Street."

He's right, of course, in that higher interest rates do, on balance, benefit the wealthy. But don't take his word for it. That most dependably conservative organ, BusinessWeek, says so.

"The evidence is overwhelming that higher interest rates hurt the middle class a lot more because it shells out a greater portion of its income in interest payments than do the affluent," says the latest BusinessWeek. "They also benefit the middle less because it owns a smaller share of interest-earning assets."

This is a process that Americans had better get used to because it is widely assumed the Fed will raise rates again, possibly as early as January. The gap between the rich and everybody else, which began widening in the 1980s is, if anything, yawning wider in the 1990s. BusinessWeek's Aaron Bernstein

points out that families whose income put them in the richest 20 percent hogged a record 46.2 percent of the national income last year and that this was their biggest gain since the government began keeping records 47 years ago. Median family income, meanwhile, adjusted for inflation, continues to decline.

This suggests most voters were right to be livid, to imagine they were being taken for a ride. But cursing the liberals and scapegoating undocumented immigrants or welfare recipients, who have the lowest incomes of all, is no more a cure for what has caused voters' discomfort than an amendment for prayer in the schools. When you come across folks who make too great a fuss about praying, as Harry Truman once said, "you'd better go home and lock your smokehouse." Still, as last week's election proves, it sure gets their mind off what really ails them.

11/22/94 RONN JACKSON

To: My Fellow Americans

The unconstitutional "Federal Reserve Board" just raised your taxes with their actions of increasing the interest rate for the umpteenth time this year. When will you understand: these people do not have your welfare at heart; they are a business with the bottom line being the only consideration!

Instead of believing, as Government says, "Russia, China and Iraq are your enemies", know that the greatest threat to your freedom is the United States Government. These people do not represent you, they represent money. In light and freedom,

Ronn Jackson-33866  
SNCC-Unit 185A  
P.O. Box 100  
Jean, NV 89026



# Thanksgiving Day News Watch

11/24/94 #1 HATONN

## THANKSGIVING, 1994

In the wondrous beauty of a new gifted day, I see that petitions are all based on a "Thank-you, God...but..." "BUT" what???

### REPUBLICANS AND DEMOCRATS

Why do you who are against GATT believe that you have been betrayed? Because you HAVE. Why do you Democrats who are FOR GATT feel equally as betrayed by a President that has treasoned a nation and you are embarrassed BECAUSE HE GOT CAUGHT? This has nothing to do with the facts at issue here—in EITHER INSTANCE. I PERSONALLY SEE IT ALL AS THE BEST OF BOTH SIDES—YOU HAVE OPPORTUNITY TO **NOW DO SOMETHING!**

### REASONS FOR SPLIT AND ISSUE CHANGE

YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED TO KNOW TRUTH OF THE PRECARIOUS STATION OF YOUR NATION OR THE WORLD.

Remember that EVERYTHING is related to EVERYTHING. There is a MAJOR connection with the lies and SECRET U.S. obtaining of the Plutonium and other bomb-grade material from Kazakhstan and SECRET OPERATION SAPPHIRE. There are major connections with what is taking place around the Serbs in Bosnia. There are even LARGER connections with what is taking place in Israel TODAY.

You can't even know the whys and what-fors of Ronn Jackson—much the less a Perot "push", a Buchanan "push" and thus and so.

You look to the tiny cell of that which impacts YOU and rejoice or distress depending on the swing of the emotions at a given moment. We could write until Dharma drops dead in her subsequent lifetimes—and never touch on it ALL! Get out of your narrow tunnels, friends—for the world is big and the UNIVERSE IS INFINITE!

Yes indeed, if you KNEW all of the details of each YOU would see things differently—but

SO WOULD YOUR ENEMY! So, that which is NOT your business—will remain your unknowing. You invariably, like Rayelan Russbacher with Gunther's plights—the moment you get in touch with allowing freedom and action—YOU FEEL IMPRESSED TO BUTT-INSKI. You end up UNDOING the very things we have worked out and we must back up and start again.

We are about to give you REASON for petitioning the Governor of Nevada for Ronn's release—TOTAL RELEASE. The facts are that a set-up was made deliberately to get Ronn incarcerated. One of his sentences was 5 years for what? It was diverting just about \$2,000 from one person and about \$4,000 from ANOTHER. Come now—do you really think that for about \$6,000 in point (when all it would have taken to undo the entire circumstance would be to produce a bit of computer equipment) a person is condemned to ten years in prison? You see, readers, YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CIRCUMSTANCES OR THE PURPOSE INVOLVED HERE. YOU JUST GET ANGRY AND ASSUME YOU HAVE SOMEHOW BEEN "SCREWED"—AGAIN. NO, you have not! You are on the ragged edge of changing a nation in a massive way—IF YOU REMAIN IN PATIENCE. YOU DO NOT EVEN KNOW WHAT GOES ON WITH GUNTHER RUSSBACHER—ALTHOUGH IT IS NOT AS PRESENTED BY RAYELAN RUSSBACHER—OR THROUGH SUCH MISUSE AS IS TAKING PLACE WITH DR. EDE KOENIG. AS PRESENTED BY RAYELAN RUSSBACHER—THE WHOLE OF THE STORIES ARE LIES AND CAN ONLY HURT AND FURTHER DESTROY GUNTHER AND HIS PRIOR REVELATIONS! IS THAT WHAT THE PURPOSE MIGHT BE, TO DISCREDIT EVERYTHING THAT CAME "BEFORE" FROM THAT RESOURCE?? Some people will sell their souls for a "black cape", Rayelan, and when it happens—it is not Secret very long.

Rodney Stich has the truth of it and Ken Vardon is close behind him. We are dealing with the shrewdest beings on your planet and a physical mind and body will BREAK under pressure when the support system of GOD in TRUTH is removed. Delays are not DENIALS unless you MAKE THEM SO.

## NOW AVAILABLE

EXPANDED SECOND EDITION  
654 pages

## Defrauding America

by RODNEY STICH

• One of the most explosive books on the market for understanding the pattern of hard-core criminal activities implicating high federal officials and how it affects the American people. It describes and documents epidemic corruption by federal officials, and a pattern of criminal misuse of federal offices against the American public. The contents are supported by a group of former federal investigators, covert intelligence agency operatives and contract agents, former FBI, police, and private investigators, composing a block of whistleblowers.

Among the corrupt activities described in *Defrauding America* are the following:

- Epidemic drug trafficking into the United States.
- Role played by the CIA in Savings and Loan and HUD looting.
- Conversion of Chapter 11 courts into a criminal enterprise.
- October Surprise and its criminal coverup.
- The ugly part of the Iran-Contra scandal.
- Inslaw, the tip of Justice Department criminality.
- Covert CIA financial institutions dealing in drug money laundering.
- Crooked federal judges and Justice Department attorneys.
- Felony persecution of informants by Justice Department attorneys and federal judges.
- Killings and mysterious deaths of informants and whistleblowers.
- Schemes to assassinate or remove U.S. Presidents and presidential candidates.

### BOOK REVIEW EXCERPTS ON DEFRAUDING AMERICA

- Dick Gregory, WOL Radio, Washington & Baltimore: "*Defrauding America* should be on top of every Bible."
- Fletcher Prouty, author of *Secret Team* and *JFK-The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*: "*Your book is great.*"
- Hollywood promotion celebrity, Irwin Zucker: "*A blockbuster.*"
- Hollywood's John Austin's HIS features: "*The most explosive book on the market.*"
- Israel Book Review: "*Considerable interest has been expressed in your new publication.*"
- KTAR host Frank Baronowski: "*It's a book you can't put down.*"

Companion book: *Unfriendly Skies*, a history of corruption and tragedies.

Order by mail or phone. Credit card phone orders to 1-800-247-7389. Mail orders to Diablo Western Press, P.O. Box 5, Alamo, CA 94507; or P.O. Box 10587, Reno, NV 89510. Either *Defrauding America* or *Unfriendly Skies* is \$25.00 plus \$2.50 shipping.

### THE BUCKETS





# Nora's Research Corner

## Mystery, Babylon The Great, And The Babylonian Talmud

### Part II, Section I

In order to understand the importance of the *Babylonian Talmud* to our problems today, its precursors and its place in history, an introduction is necessary. To shed light on the subject, some of the circumstances of Jesus' (aka Eshoo in Aramaic) life and teachings around 30 A.D. need to be included.

According to many scriptures, both Eastern and Western, God sends His teachers when "iniquity abounds" and the people have "gone astray from His Laws" and their love of Him. Jesus was a Christed teacher of God's Laws and His Love for man and all Creation. He taught that the Kingdom of God was near to every man—in fact within man—and man needed no priest to find it. Following God's Laws was the prerequisite and preparation to entry into that Kingdom. The priests of the temple had set up an elaborate system well calculated to keep the people ignorant and in bondage to them, and themselves in luxury and power. It is understandable, if deplorable, that they would not want to relinquish their hold on such a system to one who taught righteousness, justice, freedom, love, etc. Jesus was a problem to them.

Although there was a temple in Jerusalem at the time of Jesus, the country was ruled by the Romans. They worked together with the leaders of the people as much as possible, but were not necessarily versed in the "Jewish" religion, and they therefore relied heavily on the Jewish leaders as to affairs in their group—a type of political set-up repeated through the history of the "Jews". A great number of Israelites had already left Palestine and were living in many other countries. Most notably there was, and had been for over 500 years, a wealthy and strong enclave of those calling themselves Israelites in Babylon at the time of Jesus, as well as in Greece, throughout the Mediterranean area, Europe and even into India.

One needs only to look-up the words "Pharisees", "Scribes", "temple", "money-changers", "sacrifice", etc. in a good *Bible Concordance* to quickly gain an insight into the differences between the teachings of Jesus and that of the entrenched temple priests of about 30 A.D. Jesus taught that God did not require sacrifices, but a pure heart. He called the Pharisees "hypocrites", etc.

There were no "books" at the time of Jesus. Most of the temple works were on parchment scrolls or clay tablets. The people were illiterate and relied on the priests to interpret the teachings to them. Even the language was different—it was a consonantal language requiring the translator to fill in the vowels, leaving room for many errors, if not purposeful manipulations by the scribes and their benefactors. The scribes were also rebuked, along with the Pharisees, by Jesus. The problems, besides the gross neglect of Justice and the

Law, were the rigid, minute, incredibly numerous and unreasonable rules imposed on the people by the priests, and their total lack of actual concern for the people and God's creatures.

It was from the parchment scrolls, assumed to have been held for the most part in the temple, that the *Old Testament* had been compiled before the time of Jesus. It had been translated into Greek, some parts into Aramaic and later Hebrew. The *Old Testament* version most used and known to Westerners is the "*Septuagint*", a Greek version having been compiled by 72 Jewish scholars, priests, etc., and later accepted by the church as their "authorized" version. From the few accounts of this group of scholars, we know their compilation was not made without a great deal of argument and discussion among them. Frank Moore, who was one of the early scholars

working to translate the old parchment scrolls found at Qumran said that scholars now knew that the *Old Testament* (*Septuagint*) had once had an ending on it, placed by the 72 compilers which said, in effect: "We did the best we could; don't anyone change it." (!!!)

According to my *American College Dictionary* this "*Septuagint*" is "traditionally said to have been made at the request of Ptolemy II, king of Egypt 309-247 (?) B.C." The Ptolemys gained their power from Alexander the Great, whose kingdom, including Egypt at the time, was divided among his four commanders after his death; Ptolemy got Egypt, and founded the Macedonian dynasty.

By the time of Origen (185-254 A.D.) there were at least six versions of the *Old Testament* under dispute among scholars. Origen had collated them in a work called the "*Hexapla*" so their differences could be identified. This work is not available to us. We only know of it through the writings of early historians.

Nevertheless, most Christians think the *Old Testament*, as we know it now, is the "book" of the Jews. This is not the case. The old scrolls and probably the Greek translation of the *Septuagint*, and perhaps other works kept by the Rabbis were interpreted and elaborated and the written commentaries compiled in a work now known as the *Talmud*. It is this *Talmud* that is the "book" of the Jews, for the most part. However, there are a few Jews who still follow the Mosaic Laws found in the first

## THE GARDEN OF ATON



A Collection of Research Articles which appeared  
in the weekly *PHOENIX LIBERATOR* and *CONTACT* Newspapers  
under the heading of *Nora's Research Corner* from  
7/28/92 through 4/27/93.

VOLUME I

BY  
NORA BOYLES

Order by mail or phone: credit card phone orders to 1-800-800-5565 (Mastercard, VISA, Discover); Mail orders to Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc., P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, Nevada 89126. Please send \$6.00 plus \$2.50 for shipping & handling; Nevada residents, please add 7% sales tax.



five books of the *Old Testament*. These five books are generally bound together and called the *Torah* or the *Pentateuch*. Nevertheless, not all of the Mosaic Laws are recognized by Christians, who do not believe any of the rigid and minute rules attributed to Moses, but do teach the *Ten Commandments*, especially the two which Jesus taught which are of greatest importance (i.e., to love God first and above all else, and to love your neighbor as yourself).

From the parts of the *Old Testament* known to us we can easily recognize that, even according to their own scribes, the Israelites were a "back-sliding" people and were often rebuked by God and his prophets. A few examples are: (1) Even while Moses was said to be on the mountain receiving the Laws from God, the Israelites started building a golden calf and worshipping it. (2) After the temple was rebuilt in Jerusalem, and the people returned from Babylon, God complained of the evil activities of the priests inside the temple and the women outside it "weeping for Tammuz" (a dying-resurrecting fertility god). (3) There are many accounts of Saul, David and Solomon not following God's Laws and being rebuked by God. In fact, due to Solomon's many excesses the kingdom was divided after his reign. Ten tribes set up another temple near Phoenicia and returned to Astoreth- and Baal-worship. These were known and recorded practices of the Israelites—recorded by their own scribes and historians. Accounts of this history can even now be read in the *Encyclopedia Judaica*, and/or *The Jewish Encyclopedia* in the reference section of a good library. It is simply a fact. There are also accounts of the "worship" of many middle-Eastern groups to be found in other reference works, including the Israelites. A good source is *The Golden Bough*, by James Frazer.

Why is the above important to an introduction to the *Babylonian Talmud*? Because, this *Talmud* is what remains today of all that has been taught, commented upon and interpreted by the Rabbis (also known as Pharisees). Their interpretations and commentaries began soon after the fall of Jerusalem, about 70 A.D., which was less than 40 years after the crucifixion of Jesus. Therefore we know this *Talmud* will contain much that was contrary to the teaching of Jesus, and much that he rebuked at the time. It just happens to contain some ancient, as well as later material written and compiled by the Rabbis and taught to the Jews for about 1800 years. Probably most of it was in use much earlier and was reflected in the problems encountered by Jesus during his sojourn in Palestine.

Since the Rabbis had a captive audience of Jews, held within the ghettos or under their jurisdiction for tax collection purposes, etc., in the various host countries in which they lived, we know the *Talmud* is critical to our understanding of the Jews today. This does not mean that all of those who claim to be Jews are actually that knowledgeable about the *Talmud*. Nevertheless, it contains a great deal which they do use in practice and which they are still being taught by the Rabbis.

Vicomte Leon de Poncins has written in his book, *Judaism and the Vatican*, a chapter titled "Mosaic Law and the *Talmud*". I will borrow quotes from this chapter, which includes Mr. Poncins' comments and references from the works of others (which will be identified as we go along). It is an insightful introduction to our subject. "Vicomte de Poncins is descended

from an old and distinguished French family, having a long history in the study of political and religious subversion. He has written almost twenty books." It is also related in the introduction to *Judaism and the Vatican* that Vicomte de Poncins was once arrested for anti-semitism, until it was learned that the quotations he uses regarding the life of the Jews are from Jewish sources.

According to Poncins the church has never opposed the *Torah*, as it contains God's Laws. *Torah* scrolls may often have been "trampled underfoot and synagogues burned by screaming, looting mobs", but such actions were "not sanctioned by the church". Nevertheless, while some Jews remained faithful to the *Torah* and the "Mosaic Law", most of the present Ashkenazi Jews in Jerusalem today, and elsewhere, have abandoned it in favor of the *Babylonian Talmud*, which is a "collection of commentaries by various Pharisees and Rabbis compiled between the second and fifth century A.D."

[QUOTING from Vicomte Leon de Poncins, *Judaism and the Vatican*:]

[N: Poncins quotes here from H.W. Stead, *The Hapsburg Monarchy*, pages 164-165:] "The Sadducees struggled for centuries against the tendency to wrap Judaism in an insulating mantle of precepts and commentaries, but the fall of Jerusalem (about 70 A.D.) decided the struggle definitely in favor of the Pharisees, who so multiplied commentaries upon the law that codification became indispensable. A code name Mishna (Doctrine) was elaborated. [N: "Talmud" means research and investigation.] "...the *Talmud*, despite its character as a commentary upon a commentary upon a Law of uncertain origin, has not only preserved the Jewish nation but has imbued it with a Pharisee spirit and separated it, perhaps forever, from the mainstream of human culture."

Bernard Lazare confirms this view: "It may be said that true Mosaism, purified and enlarged by Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel, broadened and generalized by the Judaeo-Hellenists, would have brought Israel to Christianity, but for Esraism, Pharisaism and Talmudism, which held the mass of the Jews bound to strict observances and narrow ritual practices..., the doctors (of the *Talmud*) declared: the law is water, the Mishna is wine..." (*Anti-Semitism*, page 17).

Mr. Lazare is further quoted as saying, "With the triumph of the Rabbinate the ghettos come into being." Israel became a group apart.

According to a quote of Dr. A. Roudinesco:

"Legal, national Judaism kept its God exclusively in the community of its choice, which has striven to protect it from the dangers that constantly threaten it. It is based upon an interpretation of biblical texts by oral, not revealed, traditions called Mishna, Gemara, Halaka and Hagada. This collection known as the *Talmud* was first conceived in Jerusalem towards the end of the second century and completed in Babylon in the fifth century. The two *Talmuds* (the Jerusalem and the Babylonian) consist of eleven volumes in octavo and are twenty times the size of the Bible." (*Le Malheur d'Israel*, pages 114-5)

[N: Poncins again quotes Dr. A. Roudinesco, *ibid.*, pp. 126-127:] "As from the year 725 before the present era, Isaiah, Amos, Hosea, Micah, Deutero-Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel and Daniel created a new religion of a spiritual and moral elevation unknown before then. It is due to them that Yahve became a universal God; and it is also due to them that Israel maintained the cult of the one God. They saved both Judaism and monotheism. One must read the Prophets to find out how far the Jewish people had been carried away by idolatry. Uncircumcised in their hearts and stiff-necked, the people were returning to their idols as the dog to his vomit. It is not without reason that the memory of manifold gold calves has survived the ages. The leaders set the example: Solomon, despite his proverbial wisdom, worshipped Astarte and Milcom and built a temple at Kemosh and Moloc opposite Jerusalem (*Kings XI: 5*). Jeroboam the First set up golden calves 500 years after Aaron's. Tertullian said that the Jews only practised circumcision to check the tendency to idolatry and to remind them of their true God. Under King Manasseh false gods were worshipped in the Temple itself, which had become a veritable Pantheon. Without the Prophets the worship of Yahve might perhaps have been engulfed."

The substitution of the *Talmud* for the *Torah* had two consequences which have never ceased to weigh heavily on the destinies of the Jewish people throughout the centuries.

Firstly, it exacerbated Jewish religious exclusiveness, which began to develop more and more into a national and political form, as F. Fejo shows very clearly in his work, *Dieu et son Juif*.

"You above any other are the jealous people. That is your truth and your falsehood, it is your curse..."

"It is you who asked God not to deal with

# NOW AVAILABLE

## GAIALYTE

### A DELICIOUS, HEALTHY BEVERAGE

(See Page 30 for complete product information)

### 2 LITERS: A CONCENTRATE

(See Next-To-Last Page for ordering information)



the other peoples, to repudiate all his other children.

"All or nothing was your motto, not his. Tyrannical children, you would have him all to yourselves. On the pretext of making him your only Lord, your only Master, your only King, you worked increasingly to bring him down to your level, to dominate him, to make him the slave and instrument of your national expansion...

"Nothing could be less generous or more possessive than your love of God...

"To put it quite simply, you wanted to be like him, to substitute yourselves for him, to take his place. Nothing less than that!

"The idea of sharing God with others was inadmissible to you. Equally insupportable was the thought of your inequality and inferiority with regard to him. Why should he have everything and you nothing? Why can he take everything that belongs to you if it pleased him: your wives, your mother, your sisters, your daughters, your flocks, your land, while you can only bow down before the expression of his will? It is unjust, you cry. It is not a covenant between equals, it is slavery. It is not a contract, it is dictatorship...

"And then there sprang up in your soul, from the depths of your collective conscience, that quarter where no man dares to venture once the night has fallen, this unutterable, monstrous dream, to make him disappear in one way or another and to substitute yourselves for him, to become like him, to be God.

"You didn't take long to transform yourselves from Adam to Cain and to kill Abel, the best among you, the one whose offering had been accepted...

"While proclaiming the existence of one God of the universe the Jew obstinately persists in seeking to capture this God for himself, and to exclude all others from the covenant..." (F. Fejto: *Dieu et son Juif*, pp. 104-109)

Bernard Lazare is no less explicit:

"With the law, yet without Israel to put it into practice, the world could not exist, God would turn it back into nothing; nor will the world know happiness until it be brought under the domination of that law, that is to say, under the domination of the Jews. Thus the Jewish people is chosen by God as the trustee of His will: it is the only people with whom the Deity has made a covenant; it is the choice of the Lord...

"Israel is placed under the very eye of Jehovah; it is the Eternal's favored son who has the sole right to his love, to his goodwill, to his special protection; other men are placed beneath the Hebrews, and it is by mere mercy that they are entitled to divine munificence since the souls of the Jews alone are descended from the first man. The wealth which comes to the nations, in truth belongs to Israel.

"This faith in their predestination, in their election, developed among the Jews an immense pride. It led them to view the Gentiles with contempt, often with hate, when patriotic considerations supervened to religious feelings." (Bernard Lazare, *Anti-Semitism*, pp. 13-14)

[N: Poncins again quotes Dr. Roudinesco:]

"The second consequence of the transition from the *Torah* to the *Talmud* is equally important; contrary to an opinion which throws a completely false light on the problem of the relationship of Judaism and Christianity, nei-

ther faith any longer, since that date, rest upon a common book. Indeed, they have become more and more foreign to each other.

"Christianity cannot be called a little Jewish sect which had some success, as the Rabbis claim. Christianity in all its true purity and grandeur fulfilled Judaism and, by denationalizing it, made it universal and human, according to the expectations of the prophets. Jesus, a man of God, incomparable and unequalled, could have been accepted as the Messiah in accordance with the eschatology and messianism of Israel. Is it for the Jews to complain if the Christians recognized God himself in this son of Israel? For two thousand years Judaism had contained the seed of Christianity in spirit. Already prophecy had pointed to a Christianity in gestation. The birth of the child was a matter of time. Having rejected its own offspring, Judaism withered and withdrew into itself in morose, proud and sterile isolation. It completely abandoned proselytism and set itself up as the national religion of a small fraction of the Jewish people.

"Paradoxical though it may seem to both Jews and Christians, it is in Christianity that the true religion of Israel was realized. The modern Jew practices a religion which is posterior to the evangelical contribution established by the doctors of the Law, on a *Bible* interpreted on the edge of the *Revelation*. Whereas the Judaism of the prophets was enriched by the message of Jesus, the Judaism of the rabbis was engulfed in the *Talmud*." (Dr. A. Roudinesco: *Le Malheur d'Israel*, p. 140)

"The Judaism of the Diaspora, Hellenic Judaism as it was called, which represented nine-tenths of the Jews of the Empire, liberated from the constraint of the circumcision, denationalized, open-minded and receptive, disappeared in about the fifth century, probably as a result of the fusion with Christianity. Far removed from Jerusalem, it was not greatly affected by the catastrophes in the years 70 and 133. After the official creed of Jerusalem had passed away, the Palestine Jews looked upon the Jews of the dispersion as suspect from the point of view of strict orthodoxy. The rupture between the Judaism of the Diaspora and rabbinical Judaism was the work of the scribes, the doctors and the pharisees of the Law. As from the second century, the rabbis of Babylon and Galilee elaborated a religious, political and social code known as the *Talmud*. This book regulated the life of the Israelite in a different spirit from that of the prophets and the *Bible*. If serious divergences had existed between the *Old* and the *New Testament*, the Christians would not have kept the two texts, the one following on from the other. Having rejected the Gospel, the Rabbis were obliged to reinterpret the text of the old *Bible*. They carried out this work by means of oral traditions more or less consistent with the old texts: the *Mishna* and the *Gemara*. The result of this compilation was a new *Bible*; the old remains with the Christians. The *Talmud* is composed of eleven thick volumes. This baneful book, for the most part unintelligible, a sad wreck of the Judaism of the prophets, "does not enrich the human spirit" (Salomon Reinach). The aim of the *Talmud* was to save what remained of Israel from being absorbed by Christianity...the old spiritual treasure of the prophets was abandoned by the Rabbis...

"While Origen, Clement of Alexandria, St. Jerome and St. Augustine were enriching

## Now Available From New Gaia

### The "3 IN 1" Capsule: Grape Seed Extract Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Ester-C®

Call (1-800-639-4242) today  
for more information or  
see Next-To-Last Page for ordering.

Christianity, Judaism was being impoverished by the *Talmud*.

"The imposition of the ideals of the *Talmud* on the new branch of Judaism has been the calamity of the Jewish people even to this day." (Dr. A. Roudinesco, *ibid.*, pp. 25-26)  
(End of quoting)

I will bring in some quotes from the *Babylonian Talmud* in Part II, Section 2. They will be taken from abridged copies of the *Talmud* or commentaries of others. The unabridged *Babylonian Talmud* is very hard to obtain. A possible source would be a Jewish bookstore or the Library of Congress, for those of you who will make the attempt.

Keep in mind that my purpose in presenting this material is to inform you of the real differences between Christians and Talmudists today, according to the "book" which each claims to follow. This is important for everyone to know due to the increased pressures towards a one-world religion as indicated by all the inter-faith, ecumenical and international church propaganda and programs and, more recently, by the announcement of Peres in Jerusalem that the old city part of Jerusalem would be administered by the Vatican.

Christians are not "Judeo-Christians". They are Christians—and the Jews are not Old Testament believers, they are mostly Talmudists. Hopefully, you will be able to see the extreme differences and their implications before the one-worlders, headed by the Khazarian Jews, gain total control. One must know that a so-called Vatican Administration of the Old City of Jerusalem today does not mean that all the people have agreed, much less voted upon, a new religion, and certainly it does not mean there will be a true Christian influence in Jerusalem. What is being carried out is another step in the plan for one-world government and religion.

#### Bibliography:

*Judaism and the Vatican*, by Vicomte de Poncins, (1967), available from Omni Publications, P.O. Box 900566, Palmdale, CA 93590; *King James Version of the Bible*, Oxford at Clarendon Press (no publication date - purchased 1940); *Encyclopedia Judaica*, Keter Publishing Company, Ltd., N.Y. (1971); *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, TFAV Publishing Company; *The Golden Bough*, by James G. Frazer, (1890), 1981 printing by Crown Publishing company, Gramercy Books, N.Y.; *The Holy Bible*, translated from the Eastern Aramaic Text (*The Peshitta*) by George M. Lamsa, Pub., A.J. Holman Company, see introduction for the Aramaic name of Jesus.



# Message To US & P About Cooperation

11/24/94 #1 HATONN

TIMOTHY BINDER AND US&P

I am going to REPEAT something here that I hope will be funnelled through to Tim Binder at/and US&P: YOU have been worse "hood-winked" than Ekkers could ever have been. I, nor anyone here, has other than incredible respect and devotion to one Walter Russell AND HIS WORK. There is and has never been any intent to TAKE anything AWAY FROM anyone—only to reinforce the TRUTH of the presentations which bear that TRUTH. We can certainly DISAGREE on points and authorities and certainly when betrayed by one party in a triad of "blamers"—the working out of friendship instead of forming total enemies is lost. NOT SO WITH ME, GOOD BUDDIES. I am not interested in your petty quarrels—MINE IS TO WAKE YOU UP—ALL OF YOU—SO WE CAN MOVE ON IN UNITY TO ACCOMPLISH WHAT MUST BE ACCOMPLISHED FOR MANKIND—AND AT THIS TIME IT MUST START WITH THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA—IN A POSITIVE FLOW.

I frankly DO NOT CARE what about a Swanannoa Palace and certainly we have no wish to bring pain or trouble upon the people working in what they believe to be worthy direction. Neither, however, will I allow MY TEAM to be buried in the debris of legal harassment unending—when they are RIGHT. Ekkers HAVE NOTHING. The Institute is NOT EKKERS, no matter what one George Green (who embezzled at least \$350,000 worth of hard, cold GOLD from that Institute) has advertised. It matters NOT the total raft of LIES by the Associated Press through George Abbott, Dave Horton and George Green. The FACTS will destroy all three. If you are holding out for gold, gentlemen, I have terrible news for you: Dave Overton is petitioning THROUGH A VERY, VERY HIGHLY ESTEEMED "THIRD PARTY" ATTORNEY—A DEMAND TO HAVE HIS PROPERTY RETURNED—TO HIM AND NEITHER THE INSTITUTE NOR GREEN WILL SEE A CENT OF IT!!!

Settle with US&P? I don't have a quarrel with them! I don't care if the Queen of England OWNS them. I DO NOT HAVE A PROBLEM WORKING WITH MY ENEMIES UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES. I AM NOT HERE TO GET THEIR "THINGS" OR THEIR "MONEY". I AM HERE TO BRING TRUTH (EVEN IF NO ONE READS IT)—ABOUT GOD. I am a "Host" and I do have answers which will not be brought forth for you to use—UNTIL YOU ACCEPT THE POSSIBILITY OF MY OWN REALITY AND STATUS.

I have suggested all along, since onset of the banning of the journals discussing LIGHT—to get the books from US&P bearing the same information. I simply have NO USE for the METAPHYSICAL NEW AGE APPROACH TO GOD AND MAN. US&P has wonderful speak-

ers, for instance. One is Dennis Weaver who is greatly honored by me and HAS MET WITH ME. He has a wonderful wife and family—who will share in our *Sipapu Odyssey*. Rusty is very favored by me. The Weaver family has compassion, truth and HONOR. He honors Yogananda—does that mean he cannot befriend me OR Tim Binder? No—his sharing honors us ALL but most especially HIMSELF!

The best way to render the entangled web surrounding US&P is to KNOW TRUTH. Dharma doesn't KNOW anything save hearsay about those people—but she DOES KNOW Dennis Weaver!

Hardly anyone in this generation has ever HEARD of Walter Russell OR, certainly, not US&P because they chose to change the orga-

nization FROM The Russell Foundation—to the University of Science and Philosophy. There are a lot of legal problems waiting to explode in that organization as facts are brought out and attention focused. We have no wish to hurt—but to build. We are in the "Creation" business, not the "destruction of" anything.

My suggestion would be that there be an agreement to release the volumes impounded wherein half of all proceeds could go directly to US&P—from the sales therefrom. I say "half" because the expenses for attorney coverage of BOTH entities has been incredible. Why lose all when win-win can take place? There is a gross misrepresentation of amounts of value in money, circumstances with the Phoenix Institute and other things, presented by involved parties but obviously enemy of BOTH. There will be NO BLOOD DRAWN FROM THESE TURNIPS—the vampire has sucked them dry.

I hold massively important KEYS to that which Binder attempts—in the energy field. Why can we not work TOGETHER? Why must it be DESTRUCTION of BOTH? Ah, is that not EXACTLY what the evil turncoats desire? I KNOW that it need not even be blood-letting with one, Green. I would say he has served

## THE WORD Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn and written transcriptions of some taped topics, *THE WORD* also offers other tapes and videos on selected topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.) Postage is included in tape and transcription prices.

Please send check or money order to: *THE WORD*, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are not automatically sent since this material is usually either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a *partial* list of older items but including all of the most current meeting dates, with the number of tapes in **bold**, in parentheses, and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 4/13/92(1) # "What Is A Semite?";                                | 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK;                 |
| 4/17/92(1) # "Who Were The First Christians?";                   | 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2);             |
| 4/25/92(2) # "The Photon Belt";                                  | 5/23/93(3), 6/20/93(2);                        |
| 4/26/92(3), 5/1/92(1) "L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan";          | 6/20/93(1)*Mystery Virus in New Mexico         |
| 5/11/92(3) * "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";                    | 7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;         |
| 5/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 1-3; | 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3);            |
| 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;              | 7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow;                   |
| 6/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 4-6; | 8/8/93(2); 8/21/93(2); 8/29/93(2);             |
| 8/31/92(2) Anti-Christ Banksters;                                | 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview;       |
| 12/31/92(1) * Constitutional Law Center;                         | 9/5/93(3); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3);             |
| 1/2/93(2);   | 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3); 10/30/93(2);          |
| 1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by Retired Police Officer Jack McLamb; | 11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2);         |
| 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2);                              | 12/5/93(2); 12/12/93(2); 12/18/93(1);          |
| 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2); 2/18/93(2);                               | 1/8/94(2); 1/16/94(2); 1/23/94(2);             |
| 2/20/93(2) radio program on KTKK featuring Soltec with Hatonn;   | 2/7/94(2); 2/13/94(4); 3/6/94(2);              |
| 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda;                          | 4/3/94(1); 4/17/94 (2); 5/1/94 (2);            |
| <b>VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARD ACCEPTED</b>                   | 5/8/94(2) Mother's Day; 5/14/94(3);            |
|  | 5/29/94(2); 6/18/94(2);                        |
|  | 7/3/94(3); 7/24/94(2); 7/26/94(2); 7/31/94(2); |
|  | 8/6/94(2); 8/14/94(2); 8/28/94(2);             |
|  | 9/11/94(2); 9/25/94 (2);                       |
|  | 10/10/94 Columbus Day(5); 10/28 & 30(4);       |
|  | 11/6/94(2); 11/20/94(2); 11/27/94(2).          |
|  | #1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape).    |



quite admirably in his negative attempts. Do I think HIM lost? Possibly—but certainly not even "probably". He is simply desperate to hang onto any semblance of sanity and assets. He is simply "man".

Always this brings us full around to, "What about Bo Gritz?" Well, I would say that Col. Gritz is pretty well known now—not the least by means of *CONTACT* and *CONTACT's* predecessor *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR*. YOU WILL NEED HIM IN CLEAR VISION OF HIS OWN PATH—NOW, MORE THAN EVER BEFORE! "But he is a 'Mason'," I am told. I tell you: SO WHAT? Is GOD not equal to a few stupid symbols and foolish rituals? Bo Gritz WILL HEAR AND SEE TRUTH—FOR HE BASES HIS ENTIRE LIFE ON THAT PREMISE. WHEN EGOS CAN LET GO—SO THAT LIGHT CAN ENTER THE VOID—IT SHALL ALL BE FINE. I have patience—after all, I have had it for you—are THEY not as worthy?

By generous giving by both antagonists in each situation—CAN NOT THE VICTORY BE FOR BOTH? Working TOGETHER we bring such strength to TRUTH that ALL can see—by example! If you cannot see it—you are blind and need study our work more carefully and diligently for it is all there. When you take bits and pieces which offend from any source or resource—YOU ERR! STUDY CAREFULLY THAT WHICH IS DELIBERATELY DENIED YOU and you will see!

#### RELIGION

Out of all of this encounter you accomplished what is necessary for BOTH. This "truth" from here now QUALIFIES LEGALLY as a "religion" of TRUTH—at the least, in perception. I have now MET with the EXPERTS and they are REAL and I AM REAL—to THEIR satisfaction. HOWEVER, I nor any of my team WANT ANY PART OF ANY RELIGION! We can be a community in brotherhood at worst—we have NO NEED FOR MORE FOOLISH RELIGIONS which almost certainly immediately turn TRUTH into some structured man-made doctrine. But what are the "experts" to do? How can they categorize something that has no category? NEVER OVERLOOK GOD'S TEACHING METHODS!

# Insightful Letter From Ronn Jackson To Mr. Stepanchak

11-9-94  
Dear Mr. Stepanchak (or The Ol' Man),  
Thank you for the opportunity to respond to your critique.

Larry King addressed "Area 51". He is grossly uninformed and knows no more about that area than the people interviewed. I heard about the program and received a partial transcript; I threw it away. Mass media conditioning began many years ago. Look on the board of directors of the CFR: Ted Koppel, Mortimer Zuckerman, Dan Rather, Peter Jennings, the Graham family of *Washington Post & Newsweek* fame, and, oh yes, Pete Peterson and Larry King, to mention a few members. Shit, they have over 2700 members, all media and attorney types (I almost forgot one former member: A-17 of the Committee and board member of MJ-12. He's just an old country boy.)

Your comments on Professor John Dewey are accurate; however, you left out a very large player in the educational field; ever hear of the Annenberg Foundation?

While I was reading your critique, Beatrice Wells was doing an automobile commercial on a local Las Vegas television station; her daddy [Orson] did his job well. Many citizens believed the "War of the Worlds". The fear factor was propagated by the Associated Press. That news agency is now owned by Pat Robertson. Don't look for any change in their disinformation policy.

Iron Mountain was a facade. Jack Kennedy's original purpose was different than what was reported as a result of the meeting.

Kennedy's death covered a multitude of debauchery. (Here's a gimme:) There were \$5,000,000,000.00 in U.S. Notes in the Treasury that Kennedy ordered into circulation. Thirty days later, Kennedy was dead and upon landing in Washington, D.C., Lyndon Johnson's first official act as president was to rescind that order. He and I both worked for the Committee, and the man who ordered the rescinding of that Presidential Directive was the same man who ordered Jack Kennedy's assassination: Chief Justice Earl Warren. On the same day he ordered the assassination, it was decided he would head up the investigation. I have this information on tape, given to me by Earl Warren, four months before his death.

With regard to the 1988 Ronald Reagan press conference you mention, his remarks were taken out of context. I am not defending Mr. Reagan, but there is enough bull shit out there.

You and I will live to see the day Henry Kissinger is judged; however, that point is moot, as Mr. Kissinger is not what he appears to be. History will be corrected.

Armageddon is a mis-used word. Portions of our society are in need of a crutch. People-control, in the eyes of many, is necessary. Theology is the current vehicle. Checks and balances in the awakening process will seek and find their own level. Robertson, Roberts, Bakker are insignificant.

Blue Beam has been cancelled. Any statement regarding it would be redundant. I will confirm the existence of the "arm" of the Vatican that does issue instructions of a nature as described by Serge Monast. While sanctions are ordered by the Institute of Religious Works, they are carried out by others. The Canadian prime minister is a member of the Committee of 16. Mr. Monast can now say or report anything he chooses without fear of reprisal. Please pass on the word.

As to being an enigma, I have been called worse. As long as you are talking or speculating about me, you are leaving someone else alone.

I am enclosing a copy of my appeal for the formation of a "collateral government". Over thirteen million people have responded to it. If you agree with it, please copy and distribute it far and wide.

Please feel free to quote anything I say.

In light and freedom,  
/s/ Ronn Jackson-33866  
SNCC P.O. Box 100-1B5A  
Jean, NV 89026

Author: *The Death of Camelot*

P.S. You are also invited to ask anything on any subject pertaining to our country or freedom.

## The Cure For All Cancers

by Hulda Regehr Clark, Ph.D., N.D.

The author of this book has reportedly been forced to flee the country by the American Medical Association and the Food and Drug Administration. Remember, never believe Government until they officially deny something. They have denied a cure for cancer. This book not only gives the true cause of cancer, it gives the cure. You may order it from:

Promotion Publishing  
10387 Friars Rd. #231  
San Diego, CA 92120  
(800) 231-1776

To your good health, my fellow Americans!

/s/ Ronn Jackson



# The Life Of The Master Esu "Jesus" Immanuel

## Parts 3-6

11/22/94 #2 HATONN

### HEAT OF PERCEIVED BATTLES

With the thrust of objections, quarrels over content of material and general "life duties", the point of any given focus is disturbed. The writers wish to defend themselves and their material, the secretaries wish to discontinue all involvement for "they" seem to fill the slot of a "waitress" who gets the BLAME for an ill-cooked meal in a restaurant and on and on we go—within our tiny circles of involvement.

### JEWS VS. ISRAELITES

If YOU don't know the difference in the two terms—HOW CAN YOU ARGUE ABOUT IT WITH ANY REASON, OBJECTION OR OTHERWISE? We offer that which we KNOW to be true and make every possible effort to lay it out for you. Please, do not continue to strike the babe simply because it is in the bath. GET INFORMED! FURTHER, GET INFORMED FROM RESOURCES OFFERED "OTHER" THAN OUR OWN—SO THAT YOU CAN "KNOW" AND STOP THE "WISHING IT WERE DIFFERENT".

I am writing on Esu "Jesus" Emmanuel of Galilee. I had hoped to get all that "gospel" presented in some brief format in time for Christmas Holidays but you sidetrack constantly so that you remain buried in the objections and arguments over that which is presented, ad nauseam, without attending references and information for selves. I am going to present the TRUTH of his (the one you call Jesus) journey—AND IT WILL DIFFER FROM EVERY OTHER DOCUMENT YOU HAVE READ UNLESS YOU HAVE READ ON THIS VERY SUBJECT (BY SEVERAL OFFERERS). Argument will CHANGE NOTHING—I KNOW what happened, how change EVOLVED intentionally and who changed Truth into a "useful" LIE in order to gain control over the physical world on planet Shan (Earth [meaning terra or dirt], you call it.)

I find extremely heated arguments and objections over the poor man's name, "Jesus". It matters NOT what you call this "Christed being"—can you not see? It is the "Christ" which you must attend—not a pile of flesh and bone, blood or sinew. If you cannot come to understand the YOU of "you" (which is in NO way PHYSICAL) then how can you expect respect for your opinion—from me who KNOWS the FACTS?

### PROOF FROM THE "BIBLE"

Ah, the argument always flows thus: "But the Bible says..." What think you the Bible

"means"? (From Arabic into Hebrew into German into English—BY SO-CALLED GERMAN-JEW SCHOLARS.) Is it not possible that SOMETHING might well be in error—even by accident?

Indeed you CAN find truth in those pages—but it will be presented most hidden and warped. However, IF you balance EVERY STORY by TRUTH IN GOD'S COMMANDMENTS OF RIGHT-NESS YOU CAN KNOW TRUTH. For instance: a God who tells you not to kill—would never go forth and sanction a WAR of KILLING! So, if it doesn't "square" (A Jewish-Freemasonry term for truth) with the LAW in ACTION, it is not correct COPY.

The ESU EMMANUEL OF SPIRITUAL TRUTH was replaced in the WORLD PHYSICAL by a MAN NAMED "JESUS" BY SAUL OF TARSUS (JESUS' ENEMY) AFTER ESU EMMANUEL LEFT THE HOLY LAND—FOR WHATEVER REASON! The name change HAS NO MEANING AT ALL—the shift of TRUTH is that which has meaning. YOU TOOK GOD AND MADE HIM IN YOUR IMAGE OF MAN—BLOOD, FLESH, AND LIMITATION AS IN DEATH ON A CROSS. This tale has been told to you over and over again—UNTIL YOU WANT NO RESPONSIBILITY for TRUTH—just be left alone in the LIE! Jesus is enough of a pronunciation similar to Esu and other Eastern pronunciations as to be just fine and you have grown accustomed to it so why should anyone argue—EXCEPT THAT YOU HAVE GIVEN UP THE ENERGY OF THAT CHRISTED BEING TO YOUR MORTAL ENEMIES OF INFINITY OF SOUL. YOU FOLLOW LIKE SHEEP THE LEAD SHEEP IN THE WOLF SUIT.

You even fall for the NEW term, "Judeo-Christian" as if it means the whole foundation of your SPIRITUAL truth. The facts are that it cannot even be utilized properly in conjunction one with another—and THAT is easy to understand. The ones who NOW call themselves Jews (but are not) pronounce that they believe not in Christ (of "Christian"). So, HOW, pray tell, can you have the terms linked as if they mean conjunction when they represent total opposition in FACT? That is an "OXYMORON" which means contradictory terms (that frankly only a moron would accept). That, dear ones, is exactly how the Elite plan on you reacting—AS TOTAL MORONS!

Next in point: If you don't wish to believe, research or use REASON—then toss the book aside as you would a novel you don't like and don't bother us about it. You waste more money on a couple of beers in a bar than on any of these Journals. If you don't like the beer do you argue with the BARTENDER for the brewers' lack of pleasing YOU? So, WHY

do you ARGUE, SUE AND SLANDER US? BECAUSE WITHIN YOUR VERY BEING OF SOUL—YOU KNOW WE BRING TRUTH UNTO A DYING HUMANITY AND YOU INNATELY KNOW THAT TO CONTINUE IN INFINITE JOURNEY YOU MUST FACE THE FACTS OF IT. YOU are the most glorious Creations of CREATOR and you have fallen into contentment OF BEING TREATED AND TAUGHT AS TOTAL MORONS! YOU, MOREOVER, GO ALONG WITH NON-LAW OF ANY KIND—AS IF IT BE LAW. THIS IS HOW THE LIE PREVAILS.

The true story of THE CHRISTED BEING YOU CALL JESUS, OR BY ANY OTHER NAME, is beauty and LIGHT in the TEACHINGS. It is on the other hand ugly, heinous and horrible in the way the representative of that Christ-ness was treated by the Satanic beings of your physical place. Then the enemy, in building evil—took the very "being", buried the LIGHT, and made the fabricated being the very "cornerstone" of the Jewish-Freemasonic pyramid of physical opposition of CHRIST.

It is no different, my good friends, than taking one Adolf Hitler, changing his status and making him the cornerstone of your "church" while PRETENDING HE IS CHRIST. In fact that very example would more nearly be truthful than what the Adversary has done with Jesus Christ. "JESUS", "jesus", "Jesus", "JESUS" (with little "CHRIST" in the equation) is what is representing that "cornerstone" of the Masonic Secret Order which now RULES, through the Crown of England (British-Israel), your globe AND YOUR RELIGIONS (CHURCHES). The CHRIST OF GOD was banished from any further attention as you slurped wine calling it blood in your covenants. Now, it is worse, you are BACK AGAIN TO SACRIFICIAL BLOOD SIPPING.

### BO GRITZ

I have a better example of misinformation. Bo Gritz is starting a Christian Covenant Community in Idaho. Fine. His intention is fine BUT HIS INFORMATION IS WRONG. He calls me a reptilian lizard while all the while FOLLOWING THE TEACHING AND TRAINING OF THE SERPENT ABOUT HIS OWN JESUS CHRIST. Will "he" ever see and change? That is between him and GOD. He has "seen through the church" so I would guess IF HE WOULD STUDY THE TRUTH IN FACTUAL DOCUMENTATION AND PRESENTATION—YES! He is a blessed and "chosen" man—for CHRIST—so he has but to see his way and that of those surrounding him. Remember, he is also a MASON who has placed that "Jesus" on the pyramid TOP—without attention to the fact that the entire organization at foundation level



is EVIL. That does not mean that the membership is evil OR INFORMED. Just as the citizen member of the Mormon Church doesn't demand a copy of his IRS form or know, for the most part, that such a thing is required by the hierarchy of the church in point. If YOU didn't KNOW—how think you Bo Gritz should know? If you or he refuses to see, listen or even read the facts—how can you ever KNOW? Ah, that is the intent of Evil Commander Satan—get you TO NEVER READ AND LEARN BUT LIVE IN THE LIE TO YOUR DYING MOMENT! THE BATTLE IN HEAVEN IS BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL—FOR MAN'S SOUL WHICH IS ESTABLISHED IN THE PHYSICAL DIMENSIONAL PLANE OF EXPRESSION! And, this IS THE REASON a church preacher or a church doctrine will prohibit certain books and certain information. I ASK THAT YOU STUDY IT ALL, FOR TRUTH WILL PREVAIL ABOVE, BEYOND ANYTHING PRESENTED—AND INTO INFINITY! HOWEVER, "EGO" OF INDIVIDUAL WILL INSURE EVIL'S PREVAILING ON THE PHYSICAL PLANE. SO, THE FIRST STEP IS TO MOVE BEYOND AND THROUGH THE "EGO" OF PHYSICAL AND MAN IS TRAINED TO DISALLOW THAT AT ALMOST ALL COSTS.

#### WHY BATTLE OVER "THINGS"?

Why do I bother to try to offer you "truth" from out the "lies"? Because I am commissioned to WAKE YOU UP to Truth. I serve GOD, our very CREATOR—our SOURCE. And

HIS enemy has you all but bound hand, foot and soul as a slave on a block. If you, further, THINK you are actually serving GOD—how can you hold your "things", much less your "souls"? We have to present SOMETHING which will get your attention—and at this point it AIN'T YOUR SOUL! IT IS YOUR "THINGS" WHICH YOU ATTEND. If you, however, LOSE TOTALLY, YOUR ONLY REMAINING LAW, THE CONSTITUTION, YOU CAN NEVER RECOVER YOUR THINGS. AND YOUR SOUL WILL BE BOUND BY THE VERY THINGS YOU THINK AND PERCEIVE HAVE VALUE. THE FURTHER TRAINING THROUGH LIES WILL BURY YOUR SOUL AND, FINALLY, BREED GOODNESS IN SOUL RIGHT FROM YOUR SPECIES. IT HAS ALREADY HAPPENED TO MOST—BE YE NEXT?

But, why do we bother to tell truth about a man of 2000 years ago? BECAUSE THAT SAME BEING HAS BEEN FABRICATED INTO THAT WHICH HE WAS AND IS, NOT, and you are trained to follow the false GOD while THINKING IT TO BE TRUTH WHICH GETS YOU TO HEAVEN while the adversary marches you right into the pits of Hell! Hell, of course, being that state of being which is ABSENT GOD OF LIGHT!

With that in mind I would ask you to harken back to "Part II" of our subject on "Jmmanuel" of about the 10th of November. We will label this for identification, "Part 3". We had been speaking about John the Baptist and we had stopped writing right before following on with the Baptism of Esu (Jesus). It is important to

mention that because it was such an important point in historical value and has been, as with everything else, misrepresented to you.

AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL (JMMANUEL). Indeed I shall take great liberty with the explanations and corrections wherein I see them. I WAS THERE.

[QUOTING OF PART 3]

#### BAPTISM OF JMMANUEL

[H: From: *And They Called His Name Immanuel*, a Phoenix Journal. There are other books with this information, one of which is *The Talmud of Jmmanuel* (alias Jesus Christus) published by Wild Flower Press, Tigard, Oregon, U.S.A. 1992. I have not even scanned the material so cannot vouch for its accuracy in all instances but I believe the resource scrolls were the same and will be more accurately translated than that *Holy Bible* you all tout.

You will find in the Wild Flower publication, however, that it is all nicely numbered into verses as in the "Bible" so why don't we suggest you use THAT ONE? Because, just as with the original Bibles—NOTHING WAS WRITTEN IN NUMBERED VERSES FOR YOUR CONVENIENCE. IF IT WAS WRITTEN AT ALL IT MAY WELL HAVE BEEN NUMBERED AS TO RECEIVINGS OR WRITINGS—BUT A TALE IS NOT NUMBERED VERSES. THEREFORE, TAMPERING HAS ALREADY PRESENTED ITSELF??]

## Holiday Special

From New Gaia  
Now Thru December 31st:  
Whole-wheat/Spelt Bread Mix \$3.

Don't forget we have Bread Machines that make the perfect loaf.  
We will gift wrap for no additional charge,  
And ship directly to the recipient.

Gift Certificates Available  
Any \$\$ amount.

Take the guesswork out of gift giving, share the gift of health!

New Gaia Catalog available upon request:  
Call 1-800-639-4242

See Next-To-Last Page for ordering information.

Thank you for your support!  
From All Of Us at New Gaia.



Upon one occasion as John was preaching to the gathered crowd and the mockers were particularly degrading, behold, young Jmmanuel from Galilee came to the river Jordan. He went forth to John and asked John to anoint him in baptism, but John refused and spoke, "I need to be baptized by YOU, for you are of far greater wisdom than am I, and you come to me?"

Jmmanuel answered and spoke, "Let it happen thus for now, for it is up to us to fulfill all just'ce, to act in Earth circumstance, since we are both sons of the Earth."

Thusly, the two spoke with God between themselves and counseled guidance and so John consented and did baptize Jmmanuel. And they embraced as friends of long duration and exchanged words which could not be understood nor interpreted by those who gathered at the river.

#### FORTY DAYS WITH HIGHER BEINGS

After Jmmanuel was baptized, he soon emerged from the water of the river Jordan and as he climbed forth upon the river shoal, a great excitement passed through the crowd gathered there. For witnessed thusly, a metallic light fell from the sky and dropped over the river Jordan. The people all fell on their faces and pressed them into the sand of the river shore and some jumped into the river itself for they were terrified and frozen in fear.

But a voice spoke out of the metallic light, "This is My beloved son in whom I am well pleased. He will be the King of Truth and teacher of wisdom, and who shall lift this human race to knowledge."

After the voice was silent, Jmmanuel turned to the crowd and told them to be at peace and fear not. He placed his blessings upon those gathered and the panic and fear was abated. He then turned and entered into the metallic light, which appeared to be surrounded by fire and smoke but gave forth no terrible heat which burned the skin; however, all kept a distance from the light, save Jmmanuel who had walked forth and entered therein. After he entered into the light through an opening, the opening was sealed closed and the light ASCENDED INTO THE SKY, glided across the lifeless sea of air and the singing of the metallic light soon became silent. [H: Hummm...!]

After that, Jmmanuel was no longer seen nor heard upon the land for forty days and nights.

During the ensuing period of time, Jmmanuel no longer lived among the people of the human race, of the Earth. Actually, he never again lived in the fullness of human density from that very day forward for he was somehow made different from the human creation with whom he was to experience.

[END QUOTING OF PART 3]

Already I leave the text because you must understand what was taking place as this journal was written. Dharma was already receiving from "Teachers" and this was a service of love for the AUTHOR of the original scrolls—in promised vindication of FALSE accusations against him. To allow for you to understand better, I have to go back and explain, don't I?, about who first scribed this story.

To allow you to experience what "she" experienced let us offer the writing at ONSET of this journal—BY ESU JESUS SANANDA (JMMANUEL).

It is the "INTRODUCTION" of the volume itself.

#### INTRODUCTION

REC #1 ESU JESUS SANANDA  
SUN., AUG. 6, 1989 9:00 A.M. YEAR 2, DAY 355

#### [QUOTING OF THE INTRODUCTION]

I am here, Dharma, in the Light of Aton (TITLE FOR GOD, THE ONE LIGHT). I am Sananda (meaning "one with God") to be referred to in these upcoming writings as Jmmanuel.

To have this information makes it most critical that care be taken for the scribe will be in utmost jeopardy of life itself. My utmost appreciation and respect goes to the pioneers who dared put these truths to paper and have since been either assassinated (murdered) or terribly persecuted.

The information will follow THE SCROLLS of record-making by mine beloved friend, Judas Iscariot, who was always faithful and true and scribed those things brought forth in his attention and by historical data presented by spirit forms, Petale and Arahath Athersata unto one on your place to remain nameless on this particular date of writing, for the protection of him and his family. The receiver of the scrolls has long since been murdered along with this entire family. This will now be put to paper in thy language so that when the time is appropriate, ye shall already have it into print. We will bring unto you proof and then man will need of this information immediately.

Great gratitude goes forth unto those blessed ones of Pleiades who faithfully gave unto Earth friend, the explanations, translations and protection of the scrolls themselves. I give open dedication to Sfath, Asket, Semjase, and Ptaah and their crews, who risked thy atmosphere and hostilities for lo, these years to bring truth forth unto ye awakening ones of Earth. When protection is assured, I shall dedicate a section in the Book of Life unto the one on your place who "dared". So be it. I further give unlimited praise and gratitude to this little scribe, who dares to speak truth within the viper pit.

Many of my words will be familiar to the original publisher of these Truths but he will forgive my own interpretations, for these Truths cannot be kept hidden within archives, for the time is at hand in which only "Truth" shall allow Earth Man to endure and ultimately survive.

Many of the writings will have already been presented to my small circle of friends in and through brethren in Tejas Shapê, in that they have been incorporated into lessons by myself that they might begin to understand the magnitude of the truth as it disputes that which is printed so unrestrained about your planet.

When I make comment about "white races" I take no exception to "color" as such that you recognize. It is a definition of which you of Earth can relate in description. You of Earth will grow above your bigotry or you shall not function within the outer universe. Within the orderly functioning of the Cosmos there is naught allowance for bigotry. You are of different skin colors simply because you are

experiencing in different color format; no more and no less.

Firstly, I will give you some historical data regarding this information and some more current attitudes. Leaders, especially the so-called "church" "cults" will be troubled; however, you cannot decipher your Holy Books because they are unreasonable and filled with misinformation. What I shall bring unto you is not only "truth", it is most sensible. You ones will stop placing limits upon God, or you shall perish in your ignorance and foolishness. There is no worse self penalty than that of leading your brother into foolishness which costs him his life (soul).

The document to follow is translated from scrolls which were brought forth in your year nineteen-hundred-plus-sixty-three by a Catholic priest of Greek heritage. The writings were recorded, mostly at MY SIDE. The scrolls were preserved as well as was possible at that time and hidden beneath flat stones within the tomb in which I was placed. The priest will remain without name in protection of any heirs remaining from his household lineage. These daring few are not of your United States of America and families are even more in jeopardy in the part of the world in which they resided or now reside. He requested security and secrecy at the time of bringing them forth and we shall continue to honor that request until such time as all are in safety. [H: I wonder if the other publishers were equally as devoted to the security of the parties involved?]

Judas Iscariot was a beloved disciple of myself. He has been falsely deprecated as the betrayer of myself for lo, these two-thousand

**NOW AVAILABLE**

**CARBRAGAIA**

(FIBRINO-CARTILAGE)

**Not a medicine,  
but an opportunity to  
nourish the body's  
cells and enhance the  
immune system's  
ability to fight. This  
product has been  
structured to elimi-  
nate the need for the  
slaughter of sharks  
(or any other animal)  
and the utilization of  
their cartilage.**

**8-OZ BOTTLE \$8.50  
PLUS SHIPPING AND HANDLING**

(See Next-To-Last Page for ordering  
information)



years, although this precious one was not connected in any way with my betrayal. The heinous deed of betrayal was actually executed by one of the house of IHARIOTH—JUDA.

The still reigning orthodox and conservative clergy and their misled followers may well try to deny, destroy, and accuse as untrue, the text which will be presented, with all possible means, just as they have with many other documents which testified to the actual truth (reference to the books of HENOCH and JEZIHRA, etc). Never heard of them? Of course you have not—but if you dig you shall find them, for they have been purposely preserved in duplication for the originals have been destroyed that you never hear of them. These aforementioned books were originally placed within the covers of the *Holy Bible* of which you dally, then removed intentionally for they were "too truthful". This was done intentionally to preserve the threatened, misleading, false teachings as presented by Earth Doctrine hierarchy. Every effort will be put forth to pull this document from publication and circulation—NEWS FLASH—IT WILL NOT WORK THIS TIME.

Pressure has been placed upon the first editor of the text from many sources, and he has been persecuted and fears assassination (murder) fulfillment as three major attempts at such in the year 1975 were almost successful. This, even with witnesses present.

Steps are long underway by police, authorities, prosecutors, judges and courts, as well as a media defamation of character on a widescale basis, to destroy this material. Of course it cannot succeed in such, nor harm the truth of the text in one iota. The cunning agents charged with this assignment shall most certainly proceed with utmost caution and skill, and with much intrigue in order that the text will be denounced, regarded as a lie and destroyed, as was also the case after the publication of other texts. THE ORIGINALS, HOWEVER, WERE, AND ARE, INCLUDED IN THE VATICAN'S LIBRARY IN ROME. SO BE IT.

**\*\*\*You have just had the shroud of Turin rejected as untruth—ah so? It was in the same tomb within which the scrolls herein written were also preserved and presented! At one and the same time!\*\*\***

Now, how do you think those things got there in the first place and then found after almost 2,000 years? Because you are moving into the final stages of your *Revelation's* prophecies! The world will come into TRUTH, friends, the WORLD WILL COME INTO TRUTH.

Fanatics of religious cults and other misled individuals shall cry "murder" and use all means at their disposal to fight the existence of the texts, and against the ones who bring this information forth. But as you know, it has been thus all along, without hesitation to murder or defame any in protection of self lies and control of other humans. It has ever been this way on your placement. What of the "Christian" "Inquisition" (this, ordered by the Holy Vatican Chair) in order to realize how, for instance, the "Holy Office" or "the Holy Chair in Rome", and the Pope proceeds in order to build up the false cult religion "Christendom", or to save it. By order of the "Holy Chair", in Europe the recorded murders ordered by the "Holy Chair" totalled over nine million during the time of the "Inquisition" alone. [H: And this causes us to look at the Secret Holocaust of some sixty-six million

Christians by the so-called Jews who cover their own actions through a fabricated "Holocaust". These are NOT Israelites—they are Khazarian Zionist Anti-Christ impostors.] The unrecorded number of murders (by your own Earth records in historical libraries) is speculated to be another nine million. Would you guess that perhaps the greatest "anti-Christ" on your placement might be the "Christians"? The German holocaust pales by comparison, does it not? Is it any wonder that the records which would be placed within your Holy Books would be most carefully TRANSLATED INTO LIES in support of the ones in POWER? Ones of my beloved friends and followers have been thusly recorded INCORRECTLY and their own truth butchered and stolen—they have now come back, brethren, to set it TO RIGHT. So be it Peter, Socrates, Ahknaton, Mr. Bacon! So be it! This time, Oberli, you shall pull it off!, blessed scribe in Galilee and long before! You shall each be shown your placement for I honor you ones but time does not permit at this sitting.

This translation proves without any doubt that the false teachings of the doctrine cult religions are completely without truth and that they are the irresponsible machinations of creatures without scruples who were partially hired by the "Holy Chair", or perhaps were IGNORANT and as the religious groupings broke away because of the false teachings and persecution, had no truth upon which to base the new. I am not going to dwell in what would be called the "Old Testament" at this scribing in any great detail for your truth of "more recent history" is that which affects you most critically at this cycle of transition and revelation. We shall get into THE CREATION and things of that nature at another writing.

In MY NAME, these ones were, throughout thousands of years, without thought or scruples, and shed human blood through murdering people in the counted millions. IS THIS JUSTICE FROM A JUST GOD? WE SHALL SEE.

Worse, however, the successors of these murderous and unscrupulous creatures created throughout the centuries and millennia a mighty power of cult religion which is able to rule the entire world. In the course of past millennia, the cult religions brutally fought their way up through bloody and bestial murders to the most influential powers of the

Earth to which even the brutal and dictatorial governments bow—EVEN YOUR LEADERS WHO ARE NOT OF THE FAITH! THEY ARE EVEN ASKED TO INTERCEDE IN BEHALF OF ONES—TO THE LEADERS WHO DISCLAIM CHRISTIANITY—DOES THIS NOT TELL YOU TRUTH?

This is the most putrid cover of the most influential power in the name of a false and deceptive LOVE which, literally speaking, walks over dead bodies, without thought or compunction, devoid of conscience.

Backed by the false teaching and altered concepts of the "NEW TESTAMENT", the Christian cult religion maneuvered itself into the politics of all countries. It does not even shy away from entering the most intimate family life of people—even intruding into the bed of the married couple in order to attack the last and most private secret of man, and pull it down in the cult religions' filthiness of the so-called "church", and thus destroy any and everything of human, personal value.

Finally the time is at hand, brethren, that these squalid operations may be terminated when man is reasonable enough, awakens his senses, reforms his thinking, and dedicates himself to the real teachings I brought forth to a most sickened world even two thousand years ago. Though all those people who stick obstinately to the deceptive insanity of cult religions and are therefore no longer able to think normally, with any sense of reason, and defy doing so and protest against it, their battle of madness will be in vain, for truth will be stronger than all cult religious insanity and any prurient lie, even if the lie has been around, up to now, for millennia. This lie will now be uncovered and destroyed even if the lie and all its adherents and champions protest against it with all their might and resources. [H: Does it not become clear as to WHY this fabricated "Jesus" was NOT accepted by the "Jews" as messiah? THEY KNEW BETTER FOR THEY HAD SLAIN (OR SO THEY THOUGHT) THE REAL THING—AND LAID FORTH A LIE AND SET UP A FALSE IMAGE WHICH THEY MOLDED INTO THEIR OWN PROPHETIC CONCEPTION—TO FOOL ALL YOU TO COME. This is WHY the term "Judeo-Christian" cannot be OTHER THAN TOTAL LIE! PONDER IT IN WISDOM.] Truth will finally triumph even if the victory is won at a very high price as it is written in the text,

## WE NEED YOUR HELP!

### PLEASE CONSIDER SPONSORING A PHOENIX JOURNAL

The cost for printing the PHOENIX JOURNALS in sufficient quantities to offer them at rock bottom prices is always a serious challenge to our financial resources. At this time we need financial assistance to help cover the printing costs of the JOURNALS. If you are in a position to assist, please call PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, INC. at (800) 800-5565 and ask for Brent.

We would like to extend our thanks once again to those of you who have helped us so greatly in the past. Without your assistance we would not have come this far.



which says that the truth will call forth a world-wide catastrophe. But, the truth is needed and can therefore no longer be kept quiet. A catastrophe will be understandable if one considers that the cult religions have become exceedingly powerful, by which power they have so far been able to suppress all truth directed against them through all kinds of murderous and nasty means and shall try this again now; and again they will not refrain from murder as this was consistently the case in the past. For this reason, the scribes of these texts will most likely be persecuted, possibly murdered (as already attempted and as with this one, successfully so—remember, however, you now work for or against God and this one has been in resuscitation on three occasions). The evil forces are now working directly against ME and I SHALL PREVAIL FOR I AM ONE WITH GOD AND I COME FORTH TO RECLAIM THAT WHICH IS THE FATHER'S. I HEREBY, AGAIN, PLACE THE OPPOSING FORCES ON NOTICE! I AM RETURNED IN MY FULL INHERITANCE AND YOU SHALL NOT PREVAIL, MY PEOPLE SHALL BE SET INTO FREEDOM AND YOU OF SATAN AND PERSECUTORS SHALL BE CAST DOWN INTO THE INFINITE VOID. SO BE IT FOR I HAVE SPOKEN IT THUSLY AND SO IT IS WRITTEN: SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS IN THIS, YOUR GENERATION IN YOUR COUNTING OF TIME—NEAR.

From all this the Earthman will finally see what truth is and recognize the lie perpetrated against his very soul life. It is only through the Truth that mankind can assert his force and power over man enslaving him in every aspect.

LET IT BE NOTED HERE, FOR THOSE OF YOU WHO THINK YOU ARE SAFE AND WILL "SORT-OF" NOTE THIS AND LET DHARMA, OR SISTER, OR LITTLE CROW, OR b.m. OR k. c. OR ANY OTHER TAKE THE LOAD. FORGET IT, BROTHERS, FOR THIS WAS YOUR COMMITMENT AND I WOULD NOT LIKE TO STAND AT YOUR JUDGMENT (WHICH I MOST SURELY SHALL), HAVING GIVEN THESE SCRIBES INTO YOUR ADVERSARY'S CLUTCHES. THIS IS "WHY" THERE ARE NO GRAY AREAS, YOU ARE EITHER WITH ME OR YOU ARE AGAINST ME. IF YOU ARE "SORT OF" THEN YOU ARE A DEADLY TOOL FOR THE USE OF THE DARK FORCES.

I hope I have made it very clear that casual believers and adherents of the real teaching of MYSELF, JMMANUEL (ESU, JESUS CHRISTOS, ISA, IISA, EISA, —IMMANUEL, SANANDA, ET CETERA, ET CETERA), are threatened also.

However, these ones who scribe are placed in double jeopardy and endangered from two factors. These ones are also direct contacts between the Earth and extra-terrestrial forms of knowledge, and very highly developed forms of Spirit of higher levels who transmit to them unadulterated, directly, mouth to ear, and in total truth. THE LIES WILL BE UNCOVERED AND BROUGHT INTO LIGHT THAT THE MASSES CAN WITNESS UNTO TRUTH; FOR PROOF SHALL ACCOMPANY THE MESSAGES AND THIS WILL BEGIN IN FULL MEASURE IN YOUR VERY SHORT FUTURE, IN YOUR CLOCK SEGMENTS. [H: Please remember that this was dictated on August 6, 1989.]

I will hereby give unlabeled deference and homage unto the one who first brought forth the original translation (Ole Aramaic scripting) and severed his relationship with the cult church. He struggled to live unrecognized with his family. He being aware of the enormous power of the cult religions, requested his name be withheld from the public as well as from the scripts themselves that he might protect his family members. He rightfully feared for his life and that of his dear family, who meanwhile all became victims of the religious persecutors and were assassinated, to the last member which could be located. So be it: heed well these words, these publications will not come forth from this location but will be put to book format elsewhere, that the scribe be protected.

In your year, 1963, the original translator of the original scrolls of the forthcoming text, was taken to MY actual tomb where he was shown and given confirmation and items of proof.

Portions of the scrolls were illegible or disintegrated; also several pages were missing. Nevertheless, the portion that is still evident and in existence is a stirring testimony to the fact that truth is not that which you have been fed, but in fact, the most massive web of lies ever imagined has been cast upon you ones.

It is rare indeed, that individuals succeed in bringing public themes and truths which clarify original meanings, or even barely elucidate same, when great political, religious cults or military issues are under discussion. Previous experience on your place, proves that generally those people are persecuted, tortured, and murdered because in each case enemy forces appear and are given the assignment to not only represent the truthfulness of a statement but with any means possible or available, make themselves a mockery of the truth that it be discounted. REMEMBER:



"Although humans make sounds with their mouths and occasionally look at each other, there is no solid evidence that they actually communicate among themselves."

## PHOENIX JOURNAL

### SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN-DEAD WORLD (#85)

"What we offer is indeed 'shock therapy for awakening citizens'. The assaults come so quickly now that we have not been writing regular columns but I note that you have abundance to digest....

"As you go through this JOURNAL you will note that you are not even nearly out of peril but incredible information is flowing and through the courts ones are at least making an effort to fight back. This is hopeless at present but when we can draw some unity into the 'attacks' through the Law Center and get some funding flowing with which to be able to attain legal help of the proper variety, we will make great strides."

—Hatonn

- Read about Gary Wean and his book *There's A Fish In The Courthouse* exposing gangsters, crooked judges and some other very famous people.
- Learn about VOTESCAM and how our votes are stolen.
- Discover more about the Anti-Defamation League, as you read about Eustace Mullins' law suits, and the harassment he has suffered for a LONG time.
- Learn about true "Christian" behavior.
- Find out about Dr. John Coleman's new book, *Diplomacy By Deception*.

### SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN DEAD WORLD

Until you "KNOW" you cannot function in any kind of proper force. This volume contains some of the most incredibly disturbing information that will pass your eyes. What are YOU going to do about it? It requires your help. We are willing to continue the unfolding but YOU WILL HAVE TO ACT for we cannot do it FOR you. God will bless every effort, every step—if you but step forth and serve. Information in this volume is SHOCKING and runs from lawsuits filed by noted persons TO THE MOST INCREDIBLY HORRIFIC CHILD ABUSE RINGS IN THE WORLD. SATAN DOES HAVE DRUMMERS—THEY ARE AMONG YOU.



BY  
GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

For ordering information  
please see Back Page



**SATAN MOST OFTEN COMES IN THE SHEEP'S CLOTH TO KILL THE LAMBS AND HE ALSO COMES FORTH PROCLAIMING HIMSELF "THE PRINCE OF LIGHT". FALSE PROPHETS? OH YOU BLIND LAMBS AWAITING YOUR OWN SLAUGHTER, I BEG AND PETITION THAT YOU OPEN YOUR EYES AND EARS THAT YOU SEE AND HEAR.**

I shall not mince my words with you for you are in most critical and serious times and circumstance. Your planet is ready to blow apart in the hands of the evil ones. Can you not see it falling all about you?

Man takes the discounting even further in every case to date; the texts are banned, taken out of circulation with the help of pastors, the police, authorities, courts and those in power. The writers are usually incarcerated on any false accusation remotely conjured forth and assassinations are often carried out in the very presence of the prison officials.

Further, texts of Truth are "safe-guarded" in hidden archives or blatantly destroyed to further withhold from the people of the Earth the truthful reality, and to continue to let them suffer the consequence of their erroneous thinking and their false teaching, and to let them starve and decay in misery, because only in this manner can man be exploited to the last drop of his blood, most especially by governments and cult religions.

**IT SHALL NOT BE THUS AGAIN. THE TIME OF TRUTH UPON EARTH HAS ARRIVED. YOU ONES SHALL BE IN THE CHOOSING OF YOUR TRUTH FOR THE ENDING OF A CYCLE AND A FORTHCOMING TRANSITION IS AT HAND. THE FULFILLING OF THE PROPHECIES ARE ALL BUT TO THE FINAL CHAPTER. YOU ONES ARE IN YOUR FINAL DAYS! SO BE IT AND I PLACE MY SEAL OF TRUTH UPON THESE WORDS. I AM ONE WITH GOD; I AM THE CHRIST WHO IS RETURNED UNTO YOU ONES TO RECLAIM MY PEOPLE AND MY FATHER'S KINGDOM. I HAVE PREPARED A PLACE FOR YOU AND THE PLAN OF THE TRANSITION IS LAID IN PERFECTION. I PLEAD WITH YOU TO HEAR MY CALL.**

I AM THAT I AM, I AM ESU JESUS  
SANANDA

I AM THE LORD THY GOD,  
MANIFEST AND  
INCARNATE

DO YOU KNOW WHO  
YOU MIGHT BE?

ONE WITH GOD AND  
THE CREATION, I AM  
AND YOU CAN BE AS I AM!

[END QUOTING OF INTRODUCTION]

And for Dharma, please reprint your own personal message of that day—for I feel the shock and bewilderment of your re-seeing the above offered. Has it not come to pass already, that of which we spoke? Can you not see, however, that we still endure even through the thrusts of the enemy, the damnation of the adversary and all that man has thrown against you even to those who came as FRIENDS but yet moved on to offer destruction. Ah, dearest friend, is it not possible, however, that they shall destroy selves in return for their efforts?

Remember what the MASTER said that day you wrote, lo many years ago in the counting:

"Go forth for a respite, Dharma. You do not stand alone for I stand afore you and that is a surety that I stand between thee and any enemy who will come into your spaces. Blessing upon you and our brethren who share of your task and commitment for great will be their glory and reward in these coming days of fulfillment. You shall be given to be the lighthouse and wayshower to a failing, sickened people. Yours is to be reflected in abundance and integrity even in your physical perception on this place—in your time.

"Go in peace, child, for we will begin the penning shortly. This is but my introduction. Esu."

\*\*\*

I suggest to the ones who work with these writings that as you set a journal to readiness for press, that you change the order as written to reflect the "Introduction" above to the front of the resulting journal. We must make the reading presentation as palatable as possible. We will make an effort to change expressions for the greater ease of reading in this day—from "thee", "thine", etc., when ease is available—to "you" and thus and so. But I ask that any changes in "conceptual interpretation" be asked OF ME or left as "IS" even if controversial as to grammar or any other modern language. We are doing the best we can to keep this "pure" and they simply did not speak in the days of 2000 years ago as you do today—much the less have translations totally suitable.

TRUTH IS IN EMOTIONAL KNOWING AND CONCEPT—LANGUAGE AND WORDS ONLY DESCRIBE THAT WHICH IS MOST OFTEN BEYOND DESCRIPTION OR DEFINITION.

Thank you, we need a break. Salu.

\*\*\*

11/23/94 #1 HATONN

### AND IT CAME TO PASS

To my scribe I ask a moment of silence and stillness that we might separate the concern you are feeling in overwhelming desire to "give up" from that which is simply fatigue and fear. Fear represents a lack of faith, chela. Beyond that, release whatever it is so that you can

THINK in generalities and possibilities instead of INTO the fearful negative perception.

Remember what LITTLE CROW said about fear, on June 24, 1991:

**Alleviate the fear within YOURSELF. Know that you are infinite. Know that you are infinity in this form and that, though you make transition, this energy will return again and again and again and again because life itself is unending. Energy is unending. Let go of the fear of materialism, let go of the fear of non-materialism. Let go of the fear of dying, let go of the fear OF LIVING. Let go of the fear of breathing, looking, smelling, tasting, feeling—let go of the fear and just be. Be who you are, for it is in that wisdom that you then demonstrate the wisdom of the Creator, the Mother-Father Creator, the Mother-Father GOD.**

Let us turn to our work of importance—setting straight the stories which have brought your civilization to its knees. Little Crow told you a lot of things far more important than the above. Do you remember when you first wrote of Jmmanuel (Jesus) in TRUTH? Do you remember calling Little Crow and sharing your terror at the simple act of KNOWING? Do you remember what he said to you, forgetful lamb? I will remind you: He said that IF you never heard of any such person as Jesus—how would you feel about the story? Also, if you do not BELIEVE in such a "savior", how would you feel about such a story? This was coming from a so-called Pagan whose entire culture was DESTROYED by the concept of a Christ Jesus—in a story presentation of religion instead of TRUTH and was that which DESTROYED the original PEOPLE OF GOD. How think you that a little girl from Texas should have it BETTER???? Now, please, allow us, little one, to get on with OUR WORK—which is NOT how to pay the attorneys—or actually even HOW to keep the paper going—let ones who want the

## GaiaLyte Program Now Available

### PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix
- 5 Audio-cassettes

COST: \$150 (for CONTACT Subscribers only)  
\$180 (for non-subscribers)

### MAINTENANCE PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix

COST: \$90.00 (for CONTACT subscribers only)  
\$115 (for non-subscribers)

## GaiaSorb

**NEUTRA-BOND:** 2 oz.  
NICOTINE, CAFFEINE, ALCOHOL  
SUCROSE, STARCH, \$6.00 each  
**TRAVEL PACK:** 1/2-oz.  
bottles of each of the above,  
plus Gaiandriana, for \$15.00  
(plus shipping and handling).

**New Gaia Products**  
P.O. Box 27710

Las Vegas, NV 89126  
For credit card orders, call:  
1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)  
We accept Discover, Visa & Master Card  
Please make all checks and money orders  
payable to: New Gaia Products  
(See Next-To-Last Page for Order Form)



paper going—attend it. I have a mission to bring the WORD and you a commitment to scribe it—why think you that WE MUST BEAR THE ENTIRE LOAD? I AM A MISSION COMMANDER—AND SERVE NOT AS THE GOD OF SERVE-IT-TO-YOU!

The focus of these writings regarding that which comes from *And They Called His Name Immanuel* (journal), is to present TRUTH, look at the passages, quote from the presentation of the original scrolls and hopefully offer understanding as to what and when things began to, and finally did, go terribly wrong regarding this entity Esu "Jesus" Immanuel (Jmmanuel), Son of God through Gabriel (by whatever NAME you choose to use).

I believe we had just spoken about the Baptism of Jmmanuel ("Jesus"). I pause here to ponder what the reading audience would think and say if I worded this differently and said: "We have just been speaking of the vision quests of Standing Bear, Son of Tonka...." So be it. The particular incident took place in the Jordan River by John the Baptist so I must not get the stories mixed??!! I believe, moreover, that we had just told of the craft with the light that took up the young man from out the river and there we shall continue the tale:

Picking up on page 25, last paragraph.

#### [QUOTING OF PART 4:]

After, Jmmanuel was lifted up from the Earth and when this happened, no one knew where he had been taken. [H: And further, you will note that the Biblical scribblers didn't have an answer for you, to that question.]

Jmmanuel was let off by the metallic lighted object between North and West where the Guardian Angels had received cords with which to measure the place FOR THE CHOSEN ONES. [H: Hold your breath, little doubters. HE WAS TAKEN TO THE HIGHEST PLACEMENT IN THE CONSTELLATION OF PLEIADES FROM WHENCE CREATOR'S MASTERS COME. THIS DOES NOT MEAN RACE, CREED, COLOR OR LONG EYELASHES! THIS MEANS HE WAS TAKEN FOR HIS LESSONS AGAINST THE DAY NOW ARRIVED. Would you want to call it a learning of his "religion"? No—he was to LEARN truth so that he could present it to Earth man to hopefully move him back into LIGHT. I take no exception to your labels—except that "religion" is a particularly foul term for me to use—especially as attached to ANYTHING we might be doing. We are stuck in the need for legal terms though, are we not? Man does not seem to understand any other than his primitive TRAINING.]

Thus, he lived for forty days and thirty-nine nights between the winds of the North and the West where he received the Secret of Wisdom. Meanwhile, he spent his days with the wise "Saints" and God along with the Guardian Angels and the Celestial Sons, who taught him the knowledge of the wisdom, the dominion of God over this human race and his Celestial Sons, the omnipotence of THE CREATION of the universe, and the immortality of the spirit through rebirth. [H: This is a big mouthful of misery for a translator so let us assume God had control, shall we?]

There he saw the forefathers, the saints of ancient times, who were the fathers of the human race, the Celestial Sons.

From there he went north along the ends of

the Earth, where the metallic lights and fire vehicles fell out of the sky, or streaked through the skies, or, with singing, covered with smoke and fire, soared into the spaces and then sometimes sat silently above the lands in silent, motionless cloud forms; when near unto the land masses. [H: Ah, and now we look at the REALITY of this discussion—a man 2000 years ago was trying to offer you truth without ability of perception even as to what these "things" or beings MIGHT BE CALLED PROPERLY. There was NOTHING against which to balance what was happening in his consciousness and that which was either observed OR told to him later. They didn't exactly have missiles, rockets or space-craft labels, much less perception of what in the world was taking place, by whom or what it was. Moreover, you call them "flying saucers"—is that not absurd?]

### THREE PORTALS

There at the ends of the entire Earth, he saw a great and marvelous wonder. Here, he saw the doors of heaven open. There were three of these doors which were opened unto him that he might see within. As big as the area of the lifeless sea near the River Jordan did the heavenly doors radiate, in its brightest Sohar.

Radiating therein, the entire land of Israel (???) was alive and true, man and animal, and everything that was there. [H: Ok, readers, do you not possibly think this might have been intended to be translated as "...the entire land FOR God's 'chosen'? There WAS no "ISRAEL".] Inside this first heavenly door there was no hidden secret, for Sohar entered the smallest spaces of the cottages and revealed the last to be known. [H: I can assure you of one thing—HE WAS SHOWN SO THAT HE COULD KNOW—ALL THAT WOULD TRANSPIRE UPON THE EARTH HE WOULD BE DESTINED TO SERVE.]

Inside the second heavenly gateway there rose mighty mountains, whose tops reached into the sky and disappeared into the clouds. Huge masses of deep snow were lying down at the foot of the mountains, and at the edge thereof another human race with brown skin built their dwellings.

The third heavenly portal revealed a land of huge dimensions, mountainous land with rivers, lakes and oceans—again therein lived another human race.

Not far from these three heavenly portals was the palace (place) of God, the ruler of these human races, and those who had traveled from afar, the Celestial Sons and the Guardian Angels. In HIS place God ruled over the three human races created BY HIM, and over His following, the Celestial Sons. HE WAS IMMORTAL AND ANCIENT AND THE SIZE OF A GREAT GIANT, LIKE UNTO THE CELESTIAL SONS. [H: Well, it doesn't sound much like nasty little gray lizards to me!]

### SACRED TEACHERS

Within this place of God, there appeared to Jmmanuel two very tall men the likes of whom he had never before seen on Earth. Their faces radiated like the Sun; their eyes seemed like burning torches, and fire seemed to come from their mouths; their clothing resembled a layer of foam, and their arms were like unto golden wings. They lived in their own world for the world of humankind had killed them. [H: In

other words—they were ENERGY FORMS!]

These two men, from the constellation of the seven sisters, [H: Oh my goodness....!!] were sacred teachers, and were together with two smaller men who said that they were men from Baawl. [H: Better pay attention to these two as well. "Baawl"????? It's all there isn't it?] They said, "People have come from HEAVEN TO EARTH and other people have been lifted FROM EARTH INTO HEAVEN. THE PEOPLE THAT HAD COME FROM HEAVEN REMAINED ON EARTH FOR A LONG TIME, AND CREATED (ESTABLISHED) THE HUMAN (Higher Universal MAN). [H: Be ever mindful—this was a man REPEATING a story told to him. Just today a very intelligent man was telling a story and in it spoke of a "Cadillac" when the actual auto was a "Lincoln". It happens!] Behold, men created by the Celestial Sons were very different in their own way from the other people of the Earth. They were not like man of Earth, but similar to the children of the angels of heaven, a different kind. Their body was white and pale as likened to snow and red in the within as the rose bud. Their hair was white as wool, and their eyes most beautiful. The human races shall keep their inherited beauty, and keep on creating it. But in the course of the centuries and millennia, they would mix with other human races of the Earth and heavens in order to create with the Earth people new human races, and special races, such as the Celestial Sons. [H: Now, if YOU understand this—you are far better than me—for I can't figure out what in the world he means.]

### THE WISDOM OF A CELESTIAL SON

"Jmmanuel, you are of wisdom, created from amongst us of a Celestial Son. With your wisdom you will make the impossible possible, and perform acts considered to be miracles by the human races. You know the power of spirit, but beware, do not abuse it. Your wisdom, which you received through us, will serve the well-being of the human races, but the way leading thereto will be very difficult for them and for you. You will not be recognized for that which you are and you will be renounced, for the human races are ignorant and filled with superstition and false teachers.

"The human races believe that God IS The Creation itself and not the ruler of the Celestial Sons and these human races. The people of the Earth attribute to Him the omnipotence of The Creation and glorify Him as The Creation ITSELF. However, God is like unto a man, like all the Celestial Sons and the human races, except He is spiritually infinitely more developed than they—more than any human creation or Celestial Son. [H: How would you describe it? God gave human His likeness—LIGHT ENERGY SOUL. All of the "physical" is but DNA structured "stuff". The Creator may well CREATE the UNIVERSE but, HE will then CREATE within the LAWS OF THAT "CREATION". All of BOTH is but the projected manifest THOUGHT of GOD expressed in coalesced energy moved into density FROM LIGHT into "matter", compiled of all of that which IS.]

### HEED NOT FALSE TEACHINGS

"You, too, Jmmanuel, they will insult as God and His inborn son, and you, too, will be



made equal, in their ignorance, to The Creation. You will be in the telling them that they, too, can be as you **but they will not be in understanding and will persecute you for your generosity of truth.**

"Do not heed these false teachings, because millennia will pass before the people of the human races from the Earth will be able to recognize the truth. This will be for several reasons, one of which is that you must grow through your initiations into your Godly status whereby you shall be given your name and full inheritance.

"Great floods of human blood shall be shed on your account, your blood as well as that of uncounted generations of human ones. Nonetheless, fulfill your mission as the King of Wisdom, as the Son of Gabriel, the Celestial Son for it is ordained from your God, the One of Total Light and Wisdom. The Infinite One. In the name of God the Law was issued to create you so that you may serve as a prophet and fore-runner of wisdom to this human race and unto all new human races to come forth upon the Earth lands.

"Fulfill your mission without annoyance and do not allow for antagonization for it will be great testing that you will endure. You will be unperturbed by opposition, to all lack of reason and false teachings of the Scribes and Pharisees, as well as against the incredulous people. You must always perform in balance and remain in inner wisdom and harmony for yours will be an example for the evolutions to come upon the human races. You shall be given to grow beyond the wisdom of all human races and become ONE WITH GOD that you will fulfill your ultimate mission within the realms of human.

"Upon your fulfillment of your mission, centuries and two millennia shall have passed before the truth of your wisdom is brought

forth amongst the people and shall be recognized and spread by some ones of the people of the human races. These appointed and consecrated ones shall have also been trained and taught by the Celestial Sons in the realms of God. They shall be daring and dedicated above all others that their missions also be fulfilled in perfection and the proper sequence of time portions.

"Not before the time when machines project themselves into the sky of the human, will truth break through, and false teachings will slowly become most unstable and shaky, namely that you are the Son of God or The Creation. For you will be recognized as the Son of Celestial Sons and will become One WITH God and WITHIN The Creation.

[H: The scribe's JOB was not to interpret or explain these writings as given any more than it is Dharma's job or right to interpret what we give or even what is herein written from THAT day. You are ALL HERE TO LEARN TRUTH—so why clutter it with more and more and more false "theory" or, worse, emphatic hypothesis?]

### CELESTIAL SONS TO REVEAL THEMSELVES

"This will be the time that we, the Celestial Sons, will begin to reveal ourselves ANEW to the human races because they will have become knowing, will threaten the order of Heaven with the power they will have gained. But they will be arrogant and ignorant and unable to contain the foolish power they will have discovered and will threaten ANNIHILATION and DECIMATION of the entire Earth through their EVIL TINKERING."

Thusly they spoke, the Celestial Sons, between North and West, before they brought Jmmanuel in the metallic light orb back into the land of Galilee.

When Jmmanuel returned, he found that John the Baptist had been imprisoned and thereafter he left the town of Nazareth and went forth to live in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the lands of Sebulon and Naphtali.

At that time Jmmanuel went forth and began to teach and to warn the people, "Repent, and turn to the truth and to knowledge, for they alone bring unto you life."

### FIRST DIS- CIPLES

And then, as Jmmanuel went along the Sea of Galilee with this teaching, he came upon two brothers, named Peter and

Andrew of the house of Simon, known also as Simeon, and they threw their fishing nets into the sea, for they were fishermen. And Jmmanuel spoke to them, saying, "Come and follow me; I shall teach you knowledge and make you into fishers of men." After they listened to Jmmanuel's truth they became bonded friends and they soon left their fishing nets behind and traveled along with the young Jmmanuel, all being young and about the same number of years.

They, and Jmmanuel, traveled over the whole of Galilee, taught in the synagogues, preached the knowledge of the spirit, and healed all diseases and infirmities of the people who came forth to hear and sought wisdom.

The news of him spread all over Syria. They who heard of him brought to him those who were sick, afflicted with various diseases and plagues, those who were obsessed, the lunatics, and those who were sick of palsy and all manner of distresses. He healed them all.

It came to pass that many people followed him from Galilee, from the ten cities, from Jerusalem, from Judea, and from the other side of the River Jordan. Everywhere they went, many people would gather and aspire to hear his teachings for it was recognized that he was of Higher inspiration and knowledge. The crowds continually grew in numbers so that the young Master would need find a higher ground upon which to stand that he might be seen and heard. He sought out placement whereby he might stand atop a hillock and oversee the people that his voice might be carried to the far edges of the gathered ones.

[END QUOTING OF PART 4]

We will leave this now with a suggestion that as you read along, friends, this is as a direct translation from ancient scrolls in printed Arabic symbols. You must also KNOW that the story was written AS told to the scribe BY THE MASTERTEACHER. The scribe had no alternative than to do the best he could with little or no education, no understanding of the facts or examples and I wonder how many of you would do so well? Strange thing—you mostly STILL DO NOT HEAR TRUTH but rather, JUDGE all on the LIES. Then, what do you do? Complain that somebody doesn't "fix" things for you! Ponder it. Salu.

\*\*\*

11/24/94 #1 HATONN

### WHY CHANGE THE "JESUS" PERCEPTION?

I have no wish to destroy the honor unto a man called "Jesus"! I simply need point out that that which YOU THINK you honor is not the TRUTH OF THE ONE YOU HONOR. What would you expect from Satan when faced with opportunity of turning God's people further from God? The "soul-turners" may well be Evil—but they are not even "bad" in most instances. Is everybody with me so far? Just as Judas Iscariot (no such person EVER existed) was a "fall-guy" for a bunch of Pharisee THUGS, so too was the story CHANGED to protect the GUILTY! DOES THAT change the goodness of a man called Jesus? Of course not. What it does, however, of necessity, is to cause YOU to have to consider TRUTH and with TRUTH comes "RESPONSIBILITY". THAT IS WHAT IS FEARED! The "controllers",

## *Now Available* **Latest Book and Audio Tape by Serge Monast**

It is strongly urged that inquiring readers everywhere obtain *Book III* in the series by Serge Monast entitled, *United Nations Concentration Camp Program In America, Book III*. The cost, including handling and shipping, is \$16.00.

In addition, there is also available a 90-minute audio tape update information on the NASA Blue Beam Project. Its cost is \$15.00.

For the dedicated researcher in search of further data, if enough interest is indicated, rare footage of recent U.N. concentration camp lodging will be made available on demand.

Please support Mr. Monast in what can only be described as a daring venture. He has already been reduced to abject poverty, utterly dependent on meager book revenues, despite continuing dedicated service to us all in the quest to get the truth out.

Address all inquiries to:

**NORTH AMERICAN FREE PRESS AGENCY**  
P.O. Box 177  
Magog, Quebec (Canada)  
J1X 3W8



through fear and demand—NO LONGER HOLD POWER OVER YOU AND THEY LOSE! It is quite simple and certainly THEY are not going to sit quietly by while they LOSE.

So in that line of thought, let us continue with presenting again the conceptual story of this man, Jesus, as it actually happened. I will make comment but it is unnecessary. All that you need remember as we go along is that it was scribbled by an uneducated man as he was told the story directly—2,000 years AGO.

Since this is Thanksgiving Day as respected in the U.S.A., I think it fitting that our subject be regarding the teachings of Jesus (Jmmanuel) as presented and referred to as "The Sermon on the Mount" because no matter what happens in the changing—there is always remnant of truth handed down in tradition. It is the truth of the TEACHINGS which made the "man" worthy of such attention as has been given the man Jesus.

I am questioned as to how, if this be truth in presentation, is it that the gospels all have the same topics? Because the highlights of the "man's" passage was discussed, re-discussed and decisions were made amongst the oral teachers and Scribes as to WHAT would be included of importance. There are over 22 KNOWN gospels of the life of Jesus and many of them were written at the same time and often the later writers made corrections from the earlier written texts "as they perceived it to be". Judas Iscariot travelled WITH Jmmanuel and much later was given to scribe pieces as the Master himself dictated. Jesus Emmanuel may well have AUTHORED MUCH but he WROTE NOTHING.

But why would we use such terms as the Pleiadian term "Jmmanuel"? Because as this was dictated FROM the SCROLLS, we were all working from a place in Pleiades. The scrolls themselves are preserved NOW in Pleiades. That is rather a BROAD statement—since the Pleiades constellation far surpasses your solar system—but suffices for now. If we continue the distractions of the moment, we will never tell the story in point. Thank you for your patience.

## THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT

### [QUOTING OF PART 5:]

When Jmmanuel saw the multitudes of people who followed him, on a particularly crowded day, he went on top of a small mountain and sat down and his disciples went forth with him. Time had passed and he had gained many disciples and Jmmanuel had grown in maturity of both physical and mental stature.

There was much questioning about how one goes forth in the physical and how ones should practice life in that they might be blessed in the sight of God and the Celestial Sons and be in balance and harmony with The Creation. He spoke thusly unto them:

### BLESSED ARE...

"Blessed are they who are rich in spirit and recognize the truth, for life belongs to them.

"Blessed are they who lament, for they shall see the truth therein and shall be comforted.

"Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for truth and knowledge, for they shall be satisfied and given wisdom.

"Blessed are they who obey the Law of Nature and The Creation, for they live accord-

ing to the plan of The Creation.

"Blessed are they who have a clear conscience and who listen unto their conscience in truth, for they need not fear.

"Blessed are they who believe in The Creation, for they do not follow false teachings.

"Blessed are the righteous for Nature is subject unto them.

"Blessed are you when men shall revile you because of our teachings and, because of me, persecute you and falsely speak evil against you.

"Rejoice and be comforted, for life and the new life will reward you. Thus did they persecute the prophets who were here before you.

"You are the salt of the Earth. When the salt loses its savor, with what will you salt? It is of no further use except to be thrown out and stepped on by the people. You are the Light of the world. The city that is on top of a mountain cannot remain hidden. Neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but rather place it on a candlestick, and it gives light to all the people in the house. Let your light so shine before the people so that they will see your good works and recognize the truth of your knowledge.

"Do not think that I have come to dissolve the Law or the prophets; I have not come to dissolve, BUT TO FULFILL AND TO REVEAL KNOWLEDGE.

**"THUS I TELL YOU THE TRUTH. UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH VANISH, NOT THE SMALLEST LETTER NOR ONE IOTA OF THE LAW OF THE CREATION AND THE LAWS OF NATURE WILL DISAPPEAR, UNTIL ALL HAS BEEN FULFILLED.**

## JUSTICE, THE LAWS OF NATURE AND OF TRUTH

"He who violates the smallest Law, or violates the smallest commandment and teaches people falsely **will be called the least**; but, he who spreads the teachings IN TRUTH **will be called the greatest and the Spirit will thank him**. For I say unto you, if your righteousness is not better than that of the Pharisees and their Scribes, you will not receive the gratitude of the Spirit and of LIFE.

"You have heard that it has been said to the old: you shall not kill; but he who kills shall be judged by the court. I tell you, be JUST according to the natural Law of The Creation, so that you will find the judgment in the logic and reason with wisdom. Guilty are all who do not act in self defense or according to a given verdict, when they kill or speak and practice evil. JUSTICE, according to the natural Laws of The Creation, by ITSELF, elevates a verdict into logic.

"Do not accommodate or oblige your adversaries when you are right and the judge will probably decide in your favor if your JUDGE BE OF HONOR and without parochialism and bigotry [H: Ah, good luck in your day!]. Verily I say unto you, you will obtain justice only when you find truth yourself and can make your fellow man understand it.

## ADULTERY, COHABITATION AND MARRIAGE

"You have heard that it has been said: you should not commit adultery. But I tell you, he who cohabits with someone other than his spouse and practices the manner of ones bonded in marriage with such commitment, should be caused to terminate such condition

and circumstance, for it is unworthy of mankind, abhorrent and filled with lascivious selfishness for physical pleasure without thought or responsibility unto the consequences thereof [H: A marriage LICENSE WITH THE STATE does not a marriage make!]. If ones practice physical pleasures with ones of the same Earth species of male or female, your physical activities will be the carriers of disease and carnal consequences for it is against the natural Laws of The Creation for in your logical reason it is most obviously incorrect and ill intended.

"If your right or left eye vexes you, pull it out and throw it away from you. It is better that only one of your limbs be ruined and not your entire body. If a thought beleaguers you, then destroy it and ban it from your mind. It is better to destroy a thought that incites annoyance and subsequent invidious behavior, and not to bring the entire world of thought into an uproar.

"It is further being said: he who separates from his spouse should give him or her a letter of separation. But I tell you, he who leaves his spouse, except in the case of adultery (and I care not for physical, legal documentation but those, also, who do dwell in the marriage rituals), causes the marriage to break. He who then marries one who has caused such a break, is then also guilty of committing ADULTERY.

## FALSE SWEARING

"Furthermore, you have also heard that it has been said of old: you should not swear falsely, but only keep your oath to God. But I tell you that you shall never swear, neither to Heaven which is infinite and cannot be measured, nor to the Earth for it passes, nor to Jerusalem, for it is not an eternal city and built by the hand of man. Nor shall you swear on your own head, for you cannot change the color of a single hair which springs forth from the root of the hair. Neither shall ye swear by the memory of a person or thing, for all are fleeting.

"At all times, let your speech be only: yes, yes or no, or no. Whatever is beyond that violates the LAWS.

## "AN EYE FOR AN EYE?"

"You have heard that it has been said: an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. But I tell you, EXERCISE JUSTICE according to the natural Law of Creation, so that you find the verdict in logic and wisdom. Exercise love where it is warranted, and punish where the Law of Nature demands punishment. You shall, further, remain within the Laws of The Creation in that which has already been laid down for your judgment in wisdom.

"Give unto him who asks of you, if the request is made sincerely; and turn away from him who asks of you in dishonesty to deprive you of that which is yours in order to elevate his own comfort and status.

"You have also heard that it has been said: you shall love thy neighbor and hate your enemy. But I tell you: exercise love and understanding according to the natural Law of The Creation, so that you act and feel rightly, according to justice and logic. Exercise love where it is warranted, and despise where the Law of Nature demands punishment.



PERFECTION OF SPIRIT

"You shall be wise and learn knowledge, for you shall become perfect in spirit as The Creation which created you. You shall train your spirit in the course of incarnations at many, many levels and let your spirit become perfection, thus you can become ONE WITH THE CREATION."

And thus it was that Jmmanuel taught those ones who came unto him in search of wisdom and truth. He continued his teaching thus: "Watch your piety, practice it before the people with right words, lest you be accused by them of lying, whereby you find no reward from them."

"Choose your words in accord with logic and consider the knowledge and behavior of Nature."

"When you give alms, you shall NOT PUBLICIZE THIS AS DO THE HYPOCRITES IN THE SYNAGOGUES AND IN THE STREETS IN ORDER TO BE PRAISED BY THE PEOPLE WHO WITNESS. [H: Or just to be allowed in the great inner sanctums of Secret Ritual and Secret passage.] Verily I say unto you, they have no reward, because they give alms solely for selfish reasons."

PRAYER

"When you pray, you shall call upon the omnipotence of the spirit, and you should not babble as do the ignorant and selfish, for they think that they are heard because they use many, and grand, words. The spirit of man does not require many words, but it requires the knowledge of its power. Pray, therefore, in knowledge to the almightiness of the spirit that its grandeur and power is infinite."

"If you do not know how to pray directly to the almighty power of the spirit then use instead something sacred through which the almighty power of the spirit can be reached within yourself. Therefore, pray as ones that 'know', and therefore you should pray thusly:"

A PERFECT PRAYER

"MY SPIRIT, YOU ARE OMNIPOTENT. YOUR NAME IS HOLY. MAY YOUR REALM BE INCARNATE IN ME. MAY YOUR POWER REVEAL ITSELF WITHIN ME, ON EARTH AND IN THE HEAVENS. GIVE ME TODAY MY DAILY BREAD, AND THUS, LET ME RECOGNIZE MY TRANSGRESSIONS AND ERRORS, AND I SHALL RECOGNIZE THE TRUTH. AND DO NOT LEAD ME INTO TEMPTATION AND CONFUSION, BUT DELIVER ME FROM ERROR. FOR YOURS IS THE REALM WITHIN ME AND THE POWER AND THE KNOWLEDGE FOREVER, AMEN."

"For when you pray to your Spirit, whatever you request will be given to you IF it truly is a desire, for believe with KNOWING and you will receive."

SPIRITUAL POVERTY

"If you believe in false teachings, namely that power and Spirit do not dwell within you, then you will be without knowledge and live in spiritual poverty. Though you will receive, now and then, that which you will ask for in your false belief of alienated sanctuaries—idols and gods—you will receive only by cause of your strong false belief, without knowledge of the REAL TRUTH. For verily I say to you, blessed are only they who serve the real truth and knowledge, for only they are to receive in

honesty."

RULES TO LIVE BY

"Consider carefully the way you do your fasting, if you choose to fast, that you shall not appear cross like the hypocrites, for they disguise their faces so that they appear to be something because of their fasting. Verily I say to you, they have no reward inasmuch as they fast only for selfish reasons, for the sake of appearance. But when you fast, anoint your head and wash your countenance, lest you appear before the people with your fasting, but before your own Spirit which is hidden. You fast for the sake of your health, the expan-

sion of your Spirit and knowledge in wisdom and naught else. Any other reason is self indulgent and for the APPEARANCE to others."

"You shall neither amass great treasures on Earth where they are eaten by moths and rust, and where thieves dig for them and steal them. For where your treasure is, there also is your heart, and the true treasure is WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE. When your Earth journey is complete you shall be separated from all Earthly treasures so better you build your treasures in the realms of Heaven."

"The eye is the LIGHT of your body. If your eye is clear then your entire body will be lighted. Vision goes beyond that which is

## PHOENIX JOURNALS

### THROUGH DARKNESS INTO LIGHT THE DIVINE PLAN—VOL. I ( #50 )

### THROUGH DARKNESS INTO LIGHT ENDLESS CYCLES OF THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I

*The Wisdomkeepers see and know—remember and speak: The gourd of ashes has been seen and felt and the Man will throw back and forth his weapons and there will be a fire in the sky that no one can extinguish.... We know of the cycles and we ask the Great Spirit to hold the world together a while longer—BUT IT'S COMING—THE "PURIFIERS ARE COMING" and the speakings of the Wisdomkeepers shall again be heard throughout the lands of Great Spirit.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN/ATON

"dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

Hatonn writes about various subjects such as:

- \*The Importance Of Atlantis And Lemuria In Our History
- \*The Philippine Islands And Their Key Part In Ancient History And Immediate Future
- \*The Truth About The Birthing Of Planet Earth & Our Moon, Plus History Of The Outer Planets In Ancient Sumarian Texts
- \*History Of The Photon Belt, Its Cycle And Significance
- \*Walter Stickney, United States Dictator-In-Waiting (FEMA)
- \*Masonic Symbols In The Washington, D.C. Street Layout.

For ordering information  
please see Back Page.

### GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000! THE DIVINE PLAN—VOL. II ( # 57 )

Some of the very important topics covered are:

- \*THE SUMARIANS, A LOST CIVILIZATION
- \*Excerpts From Pontius Pilate's Report
- \*Creation/Creationists
- \*Capture Theory Of The Moon
- \*CHRIST WAS NOT A JEW
- \*Three Phases Of Earth's Cleansing
- \*HICRV: Deadly New Virus
- \*Freemasonry And The "Mark of The Beast"
- \*POW/MIAs
- \*Banking Maneuvers
- \*Nebuchadnezzar's Dream
- \*Freemasonry Doctrines
- \*The Weavers
- \*Recent Earthquakes
- \*Storms
- \*More Elite Plans.

### GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000! DIVINE PLAN, VOL. II

*"In the beginning is reflected that which would come to be."*

*WILL YOU COME AND WALK WITH ME? I AM BUT YOUR BROTHER COME TO HOLD THE LAMP UNTO THINE STEPS THAT YOU MIGHT ALSO FIND YOUR WAY HOME. BUT IT IS YOU WHO MUST DETERMINE THE DWELLING PLACE OF YOUR CHOICE FOR FATHER HAS MANY MANSIONS AND MANY PLACEMENTS AND ONLY YOU CAN DETERMINE WHEREIN YE SHALL DWELL.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

"dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL



witnessed by a sighted eye. If your eye is evil, your entire body will be most dark. If the light in you is dark, how great will the darkness be!

"Nobody can serve two masters; either he will hate one and love the other, or he will adhere to one and despise the other. You cannot serve your Spirit AND THE MAMMON.

"Therefore I say to you, do care about the knowledge of your Spirit, about that which you eat and drink, and care about your body and what you will wear. For, is not the Spirit life and the body more important than all the treasures of the world? The Spirit of man which is thirsting for truth and knowledge cannot preserve his earthly life without his body, for they serve the ONE.

"Man should take care to increase the knowledge of his Spirit, care about the laws of life, and have concern with food, drink and clothing, on behalf of his body which houses his spirit. But you shall not spend your time in concern of storing up great treasures for you need them not.

"Behold the birds below the sky; they eat the harmful insects and they have feathers as clothes, yet they have no Spirit. They work because this is their duty, and they are fed and clothed by The Creation. Are you not more than they? You can think independently through your free Spirit and the great and wondrous thinking mind God has given unto you, you can work independently, and you can independently prepare food and drink and clothe your body and it is your responsibility to do this for yourself.

"Behold the lilies in the marsh where they grow; they do not work, nor do they spin, yet, verily I say to you, the lilies also fulfill their duty by giving pleasure to the eye with their beauty. I say to you, that Solomon in all his splendor was not clothed as any one of those blossoms. Should you not do so much more for yourself since The Creation sustains and clothes the grass of the field which is here today and thrown into the oven tomorrow?

"The grass fulfills its duty by serving as fodder and fuel; but you, of little faith, are you not much more than the grasses?

"Therefore, take care for the wisdom and knowledge of your Spirit, and take care lest you suffer from lack of food, drink, and clothing, for verily I say to you, if you suffer from hunger, thirst and nakedness, wisdom and knowledge are driven away because of worry, for your mind will not find freedom. Neither shall you neglect your own attention to caring for self in that you depend upon another to supply these things to you unless you are infirm and have an interval of inability to tend self.

"First and foremost think of the realm of your Spirit and its knowledge, and of comforting your body with food and drink and clothing. You must insure respite that the body not be fatigued into illness and you should not remove responsibility from others in that you perceive you should tend them when they can tend themselves. You should take care in your charity that it be worthy in its placement.

"You must also care for the following day, for tomorrow will not care for you by itself. It is enough that each day has its own cares so that you should not have to worry about the needs of your physical well being but you should not dwell nor horde, for the supplies will but rot and deteriorate. Take care in moderation and in expected need but do not place such stress on the morrow that you do not use those things given unto you for the

use of today."

Then Jmmanuel asked those gathered with him to consider "JUDGMENT".

"Judge not FALSELY lest you be falsely judged. For with whatever judgment you judge, so will you be judged, and with whatever measure you measure, so will you be measured. Therefore, judge according to the logic of the Laws of Nature, which are from The Creation, for they alone are true and accurate.

"What do you see but the splinter in your brother's eye, and are you not aware of the sliver in thine own eye? You hypocrite; first, pull the sliver out from your own eye, and then see how you can pull the splinter out of your brother's eye.

"First, learn the Laws of Nature and of The Creation, their logic, before you judge and want to see the mistakes of your fellow man. First, learn through the Laws of Nature and of The Creation your own mistakes, so that you can correct the mistakes of your fellow man.

"You should never give sacred things unto the dogs nor throw your pearls before the swine, lest they step on them with their feet and turn on you and tear you apart. For verily I say unto you, do not throw your spiritual treasures into the dirt and do not waste them on those who are unworthy, for they do not thank you, and they will tear you apart for the understanding is small and their spirit is weak."

### ASK, SEEK, AND THE GOLDEN RULE

"Ask and it shall be given unto you; seek and you shall find; knock and it shall be opened unto you. For he who asks of his Spirit, receives, and he who seeks through the power of Spirit, finds, and he who knocks at the door of his Spirit, to him it will be opened.

"Who is there among you who, if his son asked him for bread would give him a stone? Or, if he asked you for a fish would you offer him a serpent? Therefore, if you, even though you are being wicked, can still give your children good gifts, how much more will your Spirit give unto you if you request it? So be it.

"Everything that you would have people do unto you, also do that unto them. That is the law according to the prophets. Enter through the narrow portal, for the portal and the path leading to condemnation are wide, and there are many who walk thereon. And the portal and the path leading to Life and Knowledge are narrow, and there are only a VERY FEW WHO FIND IT."

### BEWARE—

"Beware of false prophets and Scribes who come in to you in sheep's clothing but inside they are like raving wolves. They preach to you humility to shrines, rituals, false deities and gods, and preach to you of humility to idols and false teachings.

"BEWARE OF THOSE WHO FORBID YOU ACCESS TO WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE AND TELL YOU TO NOT GO FORTH TO HEAR WHAT PERHAPS IS TRUTH, FOR THEY SPEAK TO YOU ONLY TO ATTAIN POWER OVER YOU AND TO SEIZE YOUR GOODS AND BELONGINGS. ALWAYS SEARCH BENEATH THE COVERINGS TO INSPECT THAT WHICH THEY DO NOT TELL YOU AND, FURTHER, CHECK CAREFULLY THOSE THINGS THAT THEY EXTRACT FROM YOU. TRUTH AND WISDOM IN TRUTH ARE GIVEN WITH NO PRICE OF TREASURE NOR POWER OF

FORCE.

"You shall recognize these ones **BY THE FRUIT THEY BEAR**. Can a person gather grapes from the thorns, and figs from the thistles? Therefore, every good tree brings forth GOOD fruit, but a bad tree brings forth WICKED FRUIT. A good tree cannot bring forth wicked fruit and a bad tree cannot bring forth good fruit. **THEREFORE, BY THEIR FRUIT SHALL YOU KNOW THEM.**

"Therefore, he who hears my speech and follows it, is like a smart man who built his house on the rock. And he who hears this speech and does not follow it is like a foolish man who built his house on sand. And when the flash flood rushed forth upon him and the strong winds were blowing against the house, it collapsed and fell. So be it that you who have wisdom to heed my words shall reap great unbounded rewards."

And after Esu Jmmanuel had finished his discourse the people were stunned and shocked at his wisdom and knowledge and were surprised at his teachings for he spoke with total authority and severity of tone, a new teaching and not as the other of their own Scribes. They mumbled about among themselves in great wonder at this gentle man who spoke so emphatically of the truth which was laden with reason and logic.

[END QUOTING OF PART 5]

This needs no comment.

I would turn your attention to a church building in Ann Arbor, Michigan, at this time. It is SHARED in its most proper way by the opposite in fundamental belief—or are those fundamental beliefs in difference at all?

The group of Hebrew lineage believers SHARE in halves with a group of Protestant Christians. At one service (to which both "sects" are welcome) the teachings and readings are from the TORAH (NOT THE TALMUD of Zionism). Then the front gallery is closed and the arc and scrolls of Judaism are transformed into the symbol of the cross designating Christian. They only NEED ONE MORE STEP IN TRANSFORMATION—UNITY WITH GOD and a tossing aside of ritual and doctrine of man. GOD BLESSES THEM ON THIS DAY OF THANKSGIVING AND EVERY DAY! CAN YOU NOT SEE WHAT YOUR ENEMY HAS STOLEN FROM YOU? AH, BUT THE MYSTERY SHALL BE REVEALED, BELOVED, FOR IT IS ORDAINED THAT IT BE SO—**BY GOD OF ALL.**

Salu and in Service unto God and in the NAME OF THAT WHICH IS SACRED AND HOLY,





I AM HOST, a Cohan unto the Chelas who would see and hear. I take my leave that you can study upon these offered teachings.

\*\*\*

# 11/25/94 #1 HATONN

Dharma, allow us to reprint a bit from *AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL* (JMMANUEL), a Phoenix journal.

[QUOTING OF PART 6]

## MANY HEALINGS

When Jmmanuel came down from the mountain, many of the people followed him. And behold, a leper came and fell on his knees before him and spoke, "Lord, if thou wilt, please make me clean." And Jmmanuel reached out his hand and touched the leper and said: "I will do it, be clean." And soon he was completely cleansed of leprosy.

Then Jmmanuel spoke to him, "See to it that you do not tell anyone of this, but go forth and show yourself to a priest for you were healed through the power of spirit and through the wisdom of knowledge."

Jmmanuel then went on to Capernaum, where an autocrat approached him with a request, saying, "Lord, my servant lies at home with gout and is suffering terribly. Lord I have heard your new teaching, and I believe in your wisdom which says that the spirit of man can perform miracles through the knowledge of the truth." Jmmanuel responded to him, "I shall come to him and make him well."

The autocrat answered and spoke, "Lord, I am not worthy that you enter under my roof, but speak only one word and my servant will be well."

"For I, too, am a captain and am subject to authority. I have soldiers under me, and when I say to one of them: 'go away!' he goes away, and to the other: 'Come here!' he comes here, and to my servant: 'Do this!', he does it."

When Jmmanuel heard this, he was astonished and spoke to those who followed him, "Verily, I say to you, I have never found such faith in anyone in Israel. But I say to you, many will come from the East and West, from South and North, and they shall understand my teaching and recognize its wisdom in knowledge. But the children of Israel shall be expelled into darkness. And there shall be wailing and grinding of teeth. THE FALSE TEACHING OF ISRAEL WILL BRING BLOOD-SHED THROUGHOUT MILLENNIA, FOR THE POWER-HUNGRY SELFISHNESS AND SELF-GLORIFICATION OF ISRAEL WILL BRING DEATH AND DESTRUCTION THROUGHOUT THE LAND, AND THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE WORLD.

"Turn away from the FALSE TEACHING OF THE RULING POWER AND THEIR SCRIBES, for they only bring destruction to generations of human races. Israel believes itself to be the chosen people; by no means, because they are more rebellious and incredulous than the unknowing WHO LACK THE SECRET OF THE LAWS AND ACT IN IGNORANCE.

Again, Jmmanuel spoke to the captain, "Go, and it be done to you as you believed." The servant was well that very hour.

Then Jmmanuel came into the house of Peter and saw that his mother-in-law was bedded with a great fever. He took her hand

and the fever left her instantly. She rose from her bed and served him.

In the evening many were brought to him who were possessed and he drove out the spirits of evil through his word, and made all that were sick, well, so that the words of the prophet Isaiah would be fulfilled who said, "He brought to us the new teaching of knowledge and took upon HIMSELF our weaknesses and healed our sick and infirm."

Then, as again Jmmanuel was by the river, he saw many people pressing around and about him. He asked to be taken to the other bank. A scribe came to him and said, "Master, I will follow wherever you go." Jmmanuel spoke to him, "The foxes have hollows and the birds under the sky have nests, but I have nothing firm where I can put my head. I have the mission to preach wisdom and knowledge, and therefore, I am wandering restless through the lands."

Another of the disciples said to him, "Lord, permit me to go and bury my father who has just died." This was as they were to depart the city upon a journey. But Jmmanuel said to him, "Follow me and let the dead bury the dead."

As he came to the other bank near the people of Gadarene, two that were possessed rushed towards him. They came out of the place of tombs, for they were so very dangerous that no one could walk on the street where they now were treading.

Behold, they screamed and bellowed from within, "What do you want from us you son of Gabriel, the Celestial Son? Have you come to torture us before the time has come?" And the evil spirits within them asked him, "Lord, if you would expel us, let us go into the herd of swine which is grazing over yon way, for we have no other place to go."

Jmmanuel demanded, "Drive into them," and the evil spirits went into the swine, and behold, the herd of swine hurled themselves into the waters of the river and were drowned.

The swineherders fled and went into the town and told everything that had happened to the ones possessed. And behold, the whole of the town's peoples went out to meet Jmmanuel. And when they caught up to him they asked him to leave the area for they were in great fear and confusion.

Therefore, he boarded his boat and went

again into his own town.

There, they brought to him a man who had gout; he was lying on a bed. When Jmmanuel saw their faith, he spoke to the man with the gout, "Be comforted, for your faith in the power of my spirit, and your faith in my teaching of wisdom, which is the teaching of Nature and The Creation, has helped you."

Jmmanuel was most weary for he was never in aloneness that he might rest his body; always the press of crowds were upon him. And all who came were not of faith and came forth to cause trouble.

Some of the Scribes stirred up the speech among the people, "This man blasphemes God and our Holy teachings." But since Jmmanuel understood their thoughts he spoke, "Why do you think such wicked thoughts against your better knowledge? Yet, what is easier to say: Your faith has helped you, or to say: Get up and walk? But, so that you know that I am a man just as you, but that I KNOW how to use the power of my Spirit through my knowledge, therefore, I command the man with the gout, 'Get up, pick up your bed, and go ye home!'" The man got up, picked up his bedding, and went forth to his home.

When the people saw that, they were afraid, and praised the new teaching of Jmmanuel which gave such power to men.

[END QUOTING OF PART 6]

Do "I" hate my enemy? NO! I respect my enemy for he is the very testator of my own beingness. I KNOW my enemy and I KNOW TRUTH and through that KNOWLEDGE SHALL I PREVAIL. You are PEOPLE OF THE LIE and until you can bring this into acceptance so that you can see beyond—you are stuck. PERFECTION is NOT the name of your game, chelas, TRUTH must be the first understanding for without the KNOWING IN TRUTH you have no direction in which to turn for the lie begins before your birthing in physical form. It is time to become responsible and learning TRUTH or you will continue WITHIN THE LIE UNTIL YOU ARE LOST. ETERNITY IS A LONG, LONG TIME TO BE LOST!

Thank you. I have other duties so must take my leave. May you have insight enough to think on these things—for Truth is for YOU to KNOW. I already KNOW!

# NOW AVAILABLE

## KARGASOK TEA

### A DELICIOUS, HEALTHY BEVERAGE AND ANCIENT REMEDY FROM THE FAR EAST

2 LITERS: \$6.00  
PLUS SHIPPING AND HANDLING

(See Next-To-Last Page for ordering information)



## Today's Newswatch

# Don't Lose Sight Of *REAL* Enemy

11/25/94 #1 HATONN

### DO YOU REALLY THINK YOU CAN?

"Can what?" you might well ask me. The law of the mind is that you CAN accomplish anything your mind believes it can. However, it takes dedication, persistence and studied application of action.

Let us look for a moment at circumstance in the summer in which "we all" petitioned for relief and started out to relieve a Kansas farmer in his 80s (years) of a prison sentence fulfillment. HOW MANY OF YOU EVEN REMEMBER? Do you actually recall his name (now don't fudge)? Do you remember WHY he was placed in Leavenworth prison? So, it's hard to follow with the changing requests?

Let us talk about this man a bit right up front here. His name was Krikava and he had a farm. He also raised pigs. A few years back he had to borrow funds during a bad farm year—the banks "changed" hands and foreclosed on his farm because he could not pay the loans. In the process his wife died; he and his son lived on popcorn and water. In the years ahead he would come to learn the meaning of "Hell". The farm was in foreclosure and the bank claimed ALL his property—he was allowed to remain in residence to tend the stock. The pigs were starving so he SOLD a tiny few pigs to get cash to buy PIG FOOD to save the others. The bankers PROSECUTED and he was sentenced to PRISON. His sentence began in the summer—everybody with me now?

So what has happened? We all were irate and WROTE with a focus on Janet Reno since it was a FEDERAL CRIME. We organized for impact and Clinton was contacted by the tabloid TV news program *Current Affair* and thousands upon thousands of letters poured in—DIRECTED TO THE FEDERAL ATTORNEY GENERAL, JANET RENO.

Did the process work and get Krikava released? **Don't YOU know?** Well, just as with Jackson, sometimes we do what we think will work and it is responded to with negative bashing.

### JANET RENO, EVIL INCARNATE

All correspondence received at Janet Reno's OFFICE (YOUR Attorney General) relative to Krikava—WAS UNOPENED, SEPARATED OUT IF OPENED, AND RETURNED IN BULK TO CURRENT AFFAIR—even if it did not go through *Current Affair*.

One day before Thanksgiving and FOUR DAYS PRIOR TO HIS RELEASE DATE—Clinton

had him released!! ("Out of compassion.")

Still THINK you can change THIS system? How many of the elderly have to give their lives to evil controllers before YOU DO SOMETHING? And you who complain that Hatonn just tells you bad news and picks and nags and comes down on you when a failure happens—HOW MANY OF YOU WHO BITCH, MOAN AND DEMAND MORE FROM HERE—DID ANYTHING ABOUT THIS MAN? HOW MUCH FOLLOW-UP AND "THROUGH" DID YOU DO? CHELAS—GOD IS NOT GOING TO SAVE YOU! THE ROAD TO HELL IS PAVED WITH GOOD INTENTIONS!

NOW, CAN WE PLEASE ATTACK THE PROBLEM OF RONN JACKSON WITH ENOUGH GUSTO AND DRIVE TO GET HIM OUT? WE MUST HAVE HIM OUT WHERE HE CAN FUNCTION. You have opportunity RIGHT now to make an impact against this controlling bunch of thieves and thugs in Washington. How many will say, "Well, I MEANT to write, but I just didn't get around to it...!" It is up to you, israel—will you accept your commission or will you wait for that never-to-happen Rapture? You are "chosen" but how many of you refuse the honor? Oh, you are not "israel"? Oh yes YOU are and you had better find the TRUTH. "i"srael has nothing to do with Israel! [See box below for where to write.]

Gov. Bob Miller  
Executive Chamber, Capitol Complex  
Carson City, NV 89710

### GATT

You are told, friends, that GATT is an agreement of sorts with the European Community and blah, blah, blah. NO, it IS A "TREATY". Moreover a "TREATY" is bound to be honored until jointly dissolved by all participating parties—whether you, as a nation, LIKE IT OR NOT! "THEY" SORT OF FORGET TO TELL YOU THAT, DON'T THEY? Am "I" against GATT? I have no voice and no opinion—it is your nation, your citizenship, your "business" and your business. It will simply finish off the hard tasks for the New World Order for British Israel and the Royal Puppet Masters.

Are you already HAD? Yes, but there are some things which drive the final nails into the coffins beyond which you cannot function. Note the announcement TODAY:

"The National Guard will start spending extended training periods ABROAD in order to be prepared for PEACE keeping missions around the globe (and to relieve active duty troops for R&R).

### WHAT ABOUT THE SERBS?

Well, you have to keep up your National Emergency status and that is what extended it this year—so I would say that you have a real hot spot working. Right here at hard winter where pain and misery will be greatest. And whose symbols and signs do you have plastered all over the walls, mastheads and even on the uniforms? Ah, indeed, the signs of Jewish Freemasonry. Even the "blue" in the U.N. FLAG which is called (NOW) "U.N. blue"—WAS CALLED ISRAELI BLUE!

Are you going to let THE LITTLE GRAY LIZARDS have everything? It appears so—EVEN YOUR SOULS, WHICH, AFTER ALL, IS WHAT THE GAME IS ABOUT!

### DOWN ON THE JEWS AGAIN?

No—down on the alien-developed soul-less people who commit such evil atrocities as to be unthinkable and unspeakable. They have, however, to protect your delicate ears and eyes—managed to bury, deceive, hide and rewrite, lie and cover-up to the point of lulling you into La-La-Land!

Remember Alfred M. Lilienthal's statement: "Here's a paradox, a paradox, a most ingenious paradox: an anthropological fact, many Christians may have much more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors."

THE SO-CALLED, SELF-STYLED KHAZARIAN ZIONISTS ARE NOT HEBREW-ISRAELITES. THIS ALIEN BREED SELF-NAMED THEMSELVES "JEWS" IN 1765 AND HAVE SWEEPED ACROSS YOUR WORLD LIKE A SWARM OF LOCUSTS TAKING EVERYTHING, INCLUDING YOU, IN THEIR PATH.

### ENEMY?

YES! THESE IMPOSTORS ARE THE ALIEN OFFSPRING OF THE SERPENT RACES—THEY EVEN CALLED THEMSELVES THE "SERPENT PEOPLE". Who will see and hear before it is too late? Only YOU can make that decision. They have foisted off onto you all that is UN-HOLY—even to your reproduction destiny. The intent is to KILL OFF THE RACES OF GOD. Most of you do not know yourselves, much less your enemy.

To quote a bit of your old biblical prophesy: Isaiah 32:3,4, "...the eyes of those who see will not be blinded, and the ears of those



J. Meadows

"And now, in keeping with this church's equal time policy..."



who hear will listen, and the mind of the hasty will discern truth." Ah, but WHEN? So be it for you seem to have selective viewing of the contents of your Bibles upon which you CLAIM to base your very existence. How many of you realize or remember that those same Bibles you tout **WARN YOU OF ISRAELITE IMPOSTORS?** That's right, readers, *non-Israelites who fallaciously CLAIM TO BE ISRAELITES—BUT ARE NOT!*

It is TOTALLY INCORRECT to even call an ancient Israelite a "Jew" or to call a contemporary Jew an "Israelite" OR A HEBREW.

While we are about it, let us look at this NAME, "Jesus". I am bashed and my scribe attacked because we speak of Immanuel, Esu, Isa, etc., as "Jesus". Good grief, readers, the Hebrew pronunciation of your "Savior's" NAME is YAHSHUA and is actually the correct pronunciation of the term. Stop complaining about "who I might be"—WHO ARE YOU? DO YOU ACTUALLY HAVE ANY REMOTE IDEA OF WHO YOU ARE?

### HERE IS WHERE YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO FACE THE ALIEN FACTOR

These "people" are from the "kicked out of Heaven" Luciferian races. They have usurped everything on your physical globe—they took your nation of the U.S. even as you were making your *Declaration of Independence* and structuring your *CONSTITUTION*. WE caused the *Constitution* to be brought into LAW. "They" have gradually destroyed the meaning and the legal aspects of the LAW right down to deceitfully REMOVING the original 13th Amendment denying office and citizenship to NOBILITY and TITLED persons. (That includes ALL attorneys who belong to the British-originated AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION. You have Admiralty Maritime courts—and NO JUSTICE.

### TRUE ISRAEL

God provided Scriptural clues, you are told, for identifying Israel of old. There is no debate that ancient Israel fulfilled most of these marks and was identified by them. But even more obvious is the fact that these very same features help you to identify Israel today! And about here the Christian ignorant go into raptures of realization that "probably 'Israel' is the United States or all of America" the "chosen land". Well let me terrorize you a bit, sleepyheads: WHY DO YOU THINK THAT ALAN DERSHOWITZ CLAIMS THAT AMERICA IS THE ISRAELI HOMELAND—NOT PALESTINE????

The "new" Religion is of course, JUDEO-CHRISTIAN!!! (An IMPOSSIBLE term.) I ask you to read the listed and accepted claim which all points to YOUR PROPERTY, CITIZENS.

### NATIONAL ASPECTS

Israel was to become a great and mighty nation. (*Genesis 12:1-3*)

Israel was to become a vast multitude of people. (*Genesis 22:17*)

Israel was to form a multitude of nations. (*Genesis 17:4-6*)

Israel was to rule over other nations. (*Deuteronomy 15:6*)

Israel was to be a blessing to all nations. (*Genesis 22:18*)

Now these are taken right from *The Jewish*

*Encyclopedia and The Standard Jewish Encyclopedia.*

### GEOGRAPHICAL ASPECTS

Again, we will only list five for it suffices.

Israel was to have a new name, other than Canaan Land. (*2 Samuel 7:10*)

Israel's new land was to be inhabited by people gathered from many nations. (*Ezekiel 38:8*)

Israel was to have a land of unwalled villages, without walls, bars or gates. (*Ezekiel 38:11*)

Israel was to have a land of great agricultural wealth. (*Deuteronomy 28:8-11*)

Israel's land was described as being the "camp of the saints." (*Revelation 20:7-9*)

And, five

### SPIRITUAL ASPECTS

Israel was to have a new religion and be saved by YHWH. (*Jeremiah 31:7, 31-37*)

Israel was to carry the gospel to all the world. (*Isaiah 49:3-6*) Ah, but WHAT GOSPEL????

Israel was to be the only nation given God's Law. (*Psalms 147:19,20*)

Israel was to be blind for the most part to her identity. (*Isaiah 42:16-19*)

Israel was to be called by a new name. (*Isaiah 62:1,2*)

I REPEAT: YOU HAVE BEEN "HOOD-WINKED", CHRISTIANS OF THE WORLD—

**YOUR VERY "SAVIOR" WAS STOLEN FROM YOU AND WHILE YOU GREW BEYOND KNOWING AND INTO THE PRISON OF THE LIE—YOU ALLOWED "THEM" TO PRESENT YOU WITH THEIR VERSION OF CHRIST JESUS! THEY USURPED YOUR VERY CHRISTED MASTER FOR THE KINGPIN OF THEIR EVIL EMPIRE—AND YOU WATCHED AND WORSHIPED THE IMPOSTOR—WHO DOES NOT, DID NOT AND SHALL NEVER—EXIST. THE "CHRIST" OF GOD OF CREATION/CREATOR WAS REMOVED FROM YOUR ACCEPTANCE AND THOSE BOOKS ABOUT HIM WERE BURIED, BURNED AND/OR DESTROYED ALONG WITH TRUTH-BRINGERS!**

Well, it is up to you but Esu (Jesus) Jahshua Emmanuel Immanuel Jmmanuel Sananda (One With God Creator) IS RETURNED TO BRING HIS FATHER'S KINGDOM TO RIGHT—AND TO BRING HIS FAMILY HOME!

You don't LIKE this version? Well, I DON'T LIKE WHAT YOU HAVE BECOME AND YOUR VERSION IS THE LIE OF LIES!

It is time YOU know your enemy—and please, little darlin's, PRAY IT IS NOT ME! I SERVE GOD OF CREATOR LIGHT IN GOODNESS—AND IF YOU SERVE SATAN AND EVIL PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION AND THE LIE YOU ARE MY ENEMY AND THE ENEMY OF CHRIST AND HOLY GOD. IGNORANCE WILL SUFFICE FOR YOUR EXCUSE ONLY TEMPORARILY—FOR THE TRUTH IS NOW ALL ABOUT YOU. YOU HAVE GIVEN YOUR VERY SOULS TO THE DESTROYER! THINK UPON THESE THINGS.

# Russian Nationalist Under Fire

November 12, 1994 Johnson City Press, Page 13

By Donald M. Rothberg

AP Diplomatic Writer

WASHINGTON — A loosely translated Vladimir Zhirinovskiy faced American reporters Friday and complained they only want to ask him about two things: Alaska and anti-semitism.

The Russian ultranationalist leader held an hourlong news conference at the National Press Club that was punctuated repeatedly by the cries of Russian-speaking reporters pointing out inaccuracies in the translation.

"Wait a minute, wait a minute," shouted one reporter, pointing out that when the translator quoted Zhirinovskiy as complaining about being described as "nationalist, fascist and so on," he dropped the words "anti-semitic."

"I'm sorry, but it's very difficult to translate," said the interpreter at one point.

Indeed it was. Zhirinovskiy tended to give long responses. The translator took no notes and often seemed to be trying to summarize the words of the leader of Russia's Liberal Democratic

Party.

Zhirinovskiy's strong showing in Russian parliamentary elections stunned many Russians and Americans. His party platform called for restoration of the Russian if not Soviet empire. He has blamed Jews for starting two world wars and demanded the return of Alaska, Finland and Poland to Russia.

He has the distinction of being described as both anti-semitic and Jewish. He denies both.

As for his claim to Alaska, Zhirinovskiy said he understood that the sale agreement called for return of Alaska to Russia in 1967.

"But it is his understanding — but the October revolution has demolished all international agreements," said the translator. "That's why it is not necessary to raise the question just now and to just come back to this question."

Then he tried his hand at a joke.

"Of course, this is joke. I will try to translate," said the perspiring interpreter.

"That all the Jewish should go to Alaska," he said. "The Alaska

will be state of United States. And in Alaska, all the Jewish can speak Russian and this problem can be solved by this way."

Zhirinovskiy blamed the supporters of President Yeltsin for allowing the breakup of the Soviet Union. He said Russia should be "should be one state with one territory, integral territory."

Asked if that meant re-forming the Soviet Union, he replied that Tajikistan, Azerbaijan and Georgia would like to become part of Russia but he was opposed to it.

What about Ukraine?

"It is impossible to divide Russia, Byelorussia and Ukraine," he said.

After his news conference, Zhirinovskiy flew to New York for a meeting with U.N. Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali.

It was to be the Russian's second visit to the United Nations while on his two-week tour of the United States. The outspoken ultranationalist — who is a candidate for president — met with the U.N. press corps on Tuesday.



## Earth's Ancestors

# Window On Ancient History Fills Some *Incredible* Gaps

FAX: International  
AGAIN: URGENT! Urgent!!  
From S. Africa...possibly more so  
than before!

Dear Commander Hatonn,

Thank you again for your help as to how to deal with the visiting Professor from Harvard. In the event, the TV broadcast allowed exactly 8 minutes divided between 3 of us following onto a clip of excited children from Zimbabwe recounting their sighting, giving me very little time to get our views across. This was followed the next morning with a radio "Talkback" show during which Carol Spath and I managed to get a little more over before being cut-off! Anyway I did give him all we'd collected on Brainwashing, from the Monarch, Montauk and Blue Beam projects. Needless to say, he wasn't too thrilled when we all turned up at his public lecture the next evening (Thursday), and were given the cold shoulder treatment—especially when Annemie disputed that "abductees" such as Enoch, Elijah and "Jesus" were never returned from their "abduction" experiences, and I followed this up with a brief outline of "Alternative 3", suggesting that as a scientist, he should watch his back! It was then that he slipped with the remark that "his friends in the MIT" know nothing of this...though frankly I think he is being used as a typical "useful idiot" to cover up the COVER UP!

I feel almost guilty asking you for help again—when there's so much going on in the States which, too, needs sorting out. But I will be meeting with our new (ANC) minister of "Justice" on Friday to discuss what they term "The Truth and Reconciliation Commission" to be set up in January next year—in order to conduct, look into...on a voluntary basis (!!!!!)...the misdeeds of SA's past, those responsible—"in order to lay the ghosts to rest"; grant amnesty where it's felt (by whom?) "Whatever the deed" was politically motivated; and prosecute should the Commission feel it's in the "best interests" of the country. To us, this smacks none so much, as of a re-enactment of the Nuremburg Trials. As I see it, nothing much may necessarily happen to the "confesseees" in the immediate term,—BUT all names will be listed for the future use of The World Government—when the time comes. Another worrying aspect of this is: in his letter to me, Ronn Jackson assures me (quote): "All people who reside in Africa, are being used, and are being made fools of. What you are being told, on the surface has 'one' mean-

ing and in reality has another. By 1997, your population will have decreased by 70%. You can do nothing about it, without outside assistance. Any and all efforts will be an exercise in futility. Africa is the next playground for the Elite. The only obstacles are 'Egypt' and the White population of that continent. I am not a 'sooth-sayer', or 'a predictor of doom'; I give well informed and knowledgable information." Now he gives his consent to make use of this letter, etc., but I have two problems with it, (1) His spelling is appalling (worse than my own!), and not in keeping with one of his declared standing and, (2) Commander, IS HE TRULY WHO HE SAYS HE IS? If so I won't hesitate to make use of this material; but if he's not, .....! Ditto all the other names he has listed on the Committee of 17.

Please advise,  
Blessings and Salu,  
/s/ Ann Forbes

11/26/94 #1 HATONN

On a beautiful snow-blanketed morning it would be more suitable to turn the forum over to Sir Nikola Tesla who loved the privacy and beauty of a new snowfall more than any man I ever knew. The only thing that was amiss on a blizzard day would be the pain it brought to the little creatures—especially his beloved doves who became his companions. Dharma wonders if we shall ever get BACK to those loving and wondrous days of such experience and friendship with those of her working crew.

No, not as it was but yes, there will be those days of sharing as we move past the LIE and into TRUTH. We must bring the information in the sequence necessary for your ability to understand your journey—Not more "free energy" devices to clutter your hidden archives. **YOU MUST KNOW YOUR ENEMY or you cannot "change" a thing in your "reality" for your "perceptions" are INCORRECT!**

### SOUTH AFRICA

To A.F. I address the next. Dear One, do not go boldly where Angels refuse to tread! The very LAST thing you want to do is stir the hornets in the ANC and whatever else APPEARS to be going on in South Africa. Your MISSION is NOT to stir the pots of political or extraterrestrial intrigue, for the enemy will simply take you out. **YOU ONES ARE ONLY JUST NOW GETTING TO THE FACTS OF YOUR STATION ON EARTH SHAN.** Most of you who serve in the intent of the LIGHTED BROTHER-

HOOD are from the Anunnaki by way of Nibiru. I do not want to go into THIS historical data here but you are in a hot-bed of Serpent people who have never left their gods of warrior intent. I don't even want to discuss the facets of activities and personages abounding at that time of evolvment and transplacement of "people" on your place—but you **MUST** understand that you have not so much as scraped off the surface of the "locking glass".

The Sumerian Texts hold the great mysteries' answers but you in general have no way to establish the meanings within those ancient revelations. Let me just refer to a tiny portion of history which will show you that much **BEGAN** in what is known as Africa and was brought forth later to what would be called Mesoamerica (for lack of better identification).

Just as if you had landings on Mars and other planetary people had like landings—what would you have? A place such as Babel—a place where anyone who could get to Earth planet would set up stations, bases and colonies. Stop being so narrow in your perceptions of TRUTH. Some were goodly people—most were misfits and bastard tribes who wielded POWER. They would NOT, however, leave KNOWLEDGE in the hands of the slave tribes they would LEAVE to harvest the wonders of such a balanced place as Earth Shan. Just as with Australia for England—Earth was a place to mostly shove to and corral the misfits and warring outcasts of the Cosmos.

Because of the fighting and devastation taking place between tribes who had no concept of peaceful coexistence, the stronger of the tribes of Nibiru, the Anunnaki, I believe you would call your Pleiadian **ANCESTORS**, took control—being first and by far more advanced in all perceptions. There was a division of "territories" and an effort made to integrate the different tribes because war was the only thing they knew. That did not work for, as soon as the "leadership" returned to Nibiru, the peaceful division of Earth among the Anunnaki clans was disrupted. This would have been circa 3450 B.C. as your records show.

The leader Marduk/Ra attempted to obtain primacy, at least for his own city of Babylon in Mesopotamia.

### TOWER OF BABEL

Your Old Testament of your Bible (and other "bibles") will tell you of the Tower of Babel. The point, chelas, was NOT to have a disoriented tower of babbling people all speaking



different languages—it was built in the area of Babylon and **WAS A LAUNCH TOWER!** To involve human-mankind in building such a structure was about the worst mistake made by the "visitors" in those early days. You couldn't and didn't get along even then. GOD "learns" also. This was not a "mistake" as such but a desire to see if mankind could unite—to obtain his OWN FREEDOM and place within and through the Cosmos as he would grow in discipline and learning. I guess it was a "flop" in your terms but human MAN must learn and grow SOMEWHERE!

At that time you still had only ONE ACTUAL CIVILIZATION. So, it was decided that it would be wiser to split up that one civilization and its languages. This period of activity lasted half a millennium and was a period of total chaos. I did NOT say you only had ONE race—I said "civilization". After the split-up the various people of similar nature and identity were either transported or MIGRATED. Since the global land masses were originally in connection but terribly out of balance on the orb, measures had to be taken to stabilize and rearrange for a better stability in both balance of the orb and the stability of the orbiting planet.

Remember, please, that we speak here of 3450 B.C. as to the above measures and actions. There had been humankind on the planet for eons before this event within your time of historical calculations and data were recorded. So, much of the history was oral and became myth—some misinformation but also much truth. The area of the time of chaos of which I just spoke was within the peoples along the Nile River—for that is where a lot of US had our beginnings of interrelated functioning. Don't concern about that, please, or you will be distracted from the important information in favor of the mystical. STOP THE MYSTICISM!

It was along the Nile area where the first language of the day and PLACE was recorded. This does not mean that things were not taking place in an even more advanced state in other places—this is simply where the most records are being uncovered. Your Egyptologists will tell you that that of which I am not speaking was somewhere around 3100 B.C. In our lack of time or space—that is but a blink of an eye.

Frustrated in his effort to assume supremacy in civilized Sumer, Marduk/Ra seized upon the granting of civilization to the Egyptians (if you can remotely call it "civilized"). Now, you people who perceive Ra to be God as handed down in historical perception—he could well be called by that title; however, he was more "interesting" than benevolent. We DO, however, refer to Ra as one of the major leaders of human-kind and a major player in Higher Universal Mankind. To be a member of the Brotherhood of Ra (Ranostras) was to hold a very important position in the involvement of mankind in TRUTH—but not necessarily JUSTICE or LOVING BALANCE. Many of you are now having to continue to work out those misdirections and actions taken back in those experiences. NO, I DO NOT mean karma! I have no realization of such a thing—there are only lessons and growth through restructuring soul intent and journey.

In the area of Egypt at that historical "time" Marduk/Ra was unable to assume supremacy in civilized Sumer (in Southern Iran near Babylon in Mesopotamia). His "brother" is recognized by most of you historically as Thoth.

Ra was the "last word", the supreme leader, of the civilization at the time so he acted about like Kissinger would act now—"...let's just go take it back!" So he did! Now Thoth found himself agod without a people; and it was from that time that you came to have a MESOAMERICA. Thoth brought his people together and transported them to the "New Realms" (in Mesoamerica and of course it was not called by that label but how else can I explain it?).

Records can actually show that this happened in 3113 B.C.—*exactly the time, the year, and even the day from which the Mesoamericans began what they called their "Long Count"*.

Counting the passage of time by anchoring the calendar to a major event is not unusual. We are now counting from August 17, 1987. Thus: You are in day 102 of the current year "8" which number SYMBOL is the "universal" symbol. No, I am not going into that now either. The Western Christian calendar counts the years from the birth of Christ. The Moslem calendar begins with the Hegira, the migration of Mohammed from Mecca to Medina. Skipping over the many examples from various preceding lands and monarchies, we will move on to the Israelite Calendar, which is in effect the ancient (and first-ever) Calendar of Nippur, the Sumerian calendar in 3760 B.C.—the time of one called Anu visiting the Earth. Oh indeed Anu was a very big fish and the very name gives you his origin (Anunnaki). It is interesting to note that in your day this particular calendar is referred to as the "Jewish" calendar. It has always been assumed that the counting of that calendar was "from the beginning of the Earth". No, it was actually from the beginning of the Nippurian calendar in about 3760 B.C.—the time of Anu's visit.

#### QUETZALCOATL (THE WINGED SERPENT)

"Winged Serpent?" Yes, he was a very important "god" but he was not a Lighted-Creator God! He was a hard-nosed RULER who wielded power of incredible magnitude and drove space-ships all about your place. You are now [presently] dealing with human-type species who rule through the "fallen god" POWER of the one banished from the Lighted Realms. So, NO CHELAS, you are NOT going to reverse the trends of a physical expression into goodness and LIGHT. You can bring order from the CHAOS, and brotherhood among MEN, but you are in the LANDS OF GOG, FOR THE BROTHERHOOD OF LIGHT IS NOT IN THIS DIMENSION OR PLACEMENT. Now I've done it! So be it. I just wanted to allow you to see that the occasion or starting the "Long Count" of the Mesoamerican calendar was actually when Quetzalcoatl established HIS new realm. That calendar ENDED its projection in counting on August 17, 1987!

#### WHAT ABOUT "AFRICA"?

Well, that Serpent God came with HIS AFRICAN FOLLOWERS! It was from the African origins which came the people who developed some of the satellite metal-processing sites around Tiahuanacu. There are stone stelae and sculptures from a time between periods I and II of Tiahuanacu which are decorated with the symbol of the Serpent God(s). Hey, read-

ers, I am HERE TO BRING TRUTH—NOT CONCERN OVER YOUR SYMBOLS OR BELIEF PATTERNS. The Serpent is the symbol of that which is opposite of the Light which is the symbol of the Sun. No more and no less. My worse JOB is to tell you Truth about that which you MISPERCEIVE NOW and has brought the globe to a state of possible annihilation. I am not here to whisk you away and you who wait for a RAPTURE to do so, are equally as confused. That is a tale to lull you into following the depopulation plans and HOLD YOUR SOULS CAPTIVE—HUMAN!

#### NOW BACK TO A.F. AND AFRICAN INQUIRIES

Ann, you ask of things which have no real meaning or basis. You are holding to the same chaotic questioning as has been prevalent for the eons of time, i.e., specific focus on ones such as Ronn Jackson, and trying to discern from spelling and presentation—value and truth of presence. All people in Africa ARE being used, as Africa is going to be depopulated and the black population taken out eventually—if at all possible—except for those who will SERVE the ones who consider themselves HIGHER (the British-Israeli element) which includes the Royalty of Britain (Covenant Land) and the British (Covenant Man). That's the way it WAS and that is the desired way to which the effort is to return—only the NEW HOMELAND FOR THESE PEOPLE IS AMERICA—SPECIFICALLY THE OFFICIAL "KINGDOM" IS WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF WHAT IS NOW KNOWN AS THE UNITED STATES—BUT WHICH BOUNDARIES ARE BEING REMOVED AS WE WRITE.

Ronn tells you that the only obstacles in that plan flow from Egypt and from the White population of that African "continent". Well, what do YOU think? Look around you and then respond—not to me—to SELF. Never mind Egypt at this time—what do you see in AFRICA? Ronn has nothing to do with it.

#### PERSONAL QUESTIONS ABOUT INDIVIDUALS

Is Ronn who he says he is? Who does he say he is? All he says is that he knows a lot of things, served as a top assassin for the Committee of 16 and "has been around"! I am not going to do your homework for you! It doesn't matter a whit whether Ronn or Joe Blow are particularly "valid" in what they project. You are dealing with a person of incredible intelligence who may not be able to do ALL he claims—but can produce WHAT WE NEED!

This is also TRUE OF ONE GUNTHER RUSSBACHER! "Is he a fake?" "Is he a con-man?" "Is he a saint, misrecognized?" "Is he damaging, or useful?" He is all of those things—so what is "our" problem? I can only state that Gunther Russbacher played a major, major part in getting "us" to where WE MUST BE! His betrayal of you in possibility or his misalignment within the "system" is of far more VALUE than a detriment. When you ones stop having phony GURUS you will be fine. So, what do I suggest? YOU GO FORTH AND USE THE INFORMATION "WITH QUALIFICATION"! THAT BOTH PROTECTS YOU AND ALLOWS FOR ERRORS IN YOUR OWN DISCERNMENT. Ones become angry with me and shout that I "don't bring revelation, only 'old stuff'." Yes indeed, you don't



need new revelations—you need to regain your world on TRUTH which is abundantly ALL ABOUT YOU.

If Ronn Jackson never did anything save sit in a cell where he belongs, if guilty of crime—he certainly does it with flair, and no amount of crime or cover-up CAN MATCH THE ENEMY OF YOUR CONSTITUTIONS AND WORLD ORDER.

Then what am I suggesting when "you" go forth to speak or attend MEETINGS, etc.? YOU ESTABLISH, RIGHT OFF, THAT THE INFORMATION COMESTOYOU. IT "SOUNDS" RIGHT ACCORDING TO THAT WHICH IS TAKING PLACE IN YOUR WITNESS—BUT YOU HAVE NO WAY OF CHECKING THE AUTHENTICITY OF ANY ENTITY INVOLVED—INCLUDING HATONN. FOR ME TO AUTHENTICATE A PERSON—AND YOUR AUDIENCE ALREADY QUESTIONS MY IDENTITY AND "YOUR" EXPERTISE—YOU HAVE A PROBLEM. THIS APPROACH ALSO ALLOWS YOU TO KEEP YOUR NOSE CLEAN WITH THOSE WHO WOULD TAKE YOU OUT! DO NOT CLAIM AUTHORITY OR EXPERTISE—IT WILL SAVE YOUR BACON! Are you going to make errors in "judgment"? Yes, it is the one sure thing of your manifestation. It is when you fail to utilize each happening, each person who comes forth, each possibility of goodness and positive movement—that you can claim failure in any measure.

Who cares whether or not a GUNTHER RUSSBACHER is a von Russbach or a piddle-punk? He claimed to be something—and HE DID HAVE INFORMATION ENOUGH TO FOLLOW THROUGH WITH TRUTH OF INFORMATION (AND A LOT OF LIES) AND ESTABLISH A REAL, IF NOT RIDICULOUS, TALE WHICH CAN BE BORNE UP IN THE RECORDS OF LINEAGE. Is HE true or false? There is no question about it—HE IS! IT IS IN YOUR PERCEPTION WHEREIN LIES THE "REALITY"—NOT HIM! It is my mission to make sure a participant can fill his commitments to MY MISSION in a positive connective manner even if he is never in the knowing. Certainly ALL Russbacher presented CAN NOT BE FALSE!

As for Ronn Jackson, he certainly was in the Security Service for ones KNEW HIM WHEN HE SERVED. He has the connections to be what he claims to be—I CAN OFFER YOU NO MORE FOR HE IS UNDER FULL PRESSURE TO PARTICIPATE WITH ME—BY ONES WHO KNOW WHO I AM. In a good way? In a bad way? I RECOGNIZE NO "BAD" WAY! "Is 'he' righteous?" Yes, and he is unrighteous! What mean you? Are you looking for a "savior" or are you looking to turn the nations around and regain Constitutional LAW? Yes, it DOES matter. Nobody is going to SAVE anybody or anything. There can be leaders who show the way and lead—no more and no less. Arrangements between the soul of an individual and a manifested fragment MUST BE BALANCED WITH GOD—not a Ronn Jackson or a Gyeorgos Hatonn. Am I getting through??

Believe me, chelas, you DO NOT want to come through as some new authority on the subject of LIFE, SALVATION, or anything else in the controversial world of politics. All the information is available—and all you can do in actuality is share that which is already present—YOU HAVE IT ALL—SOMEWHERE—EVEN IF IT ONLY BE IN "MIND".

I DO KNOW all the other names given by Jackson as being on that Committee of 16 and most of them are simply astute adversarial

entities. But, that does not detract from our ability to function toward freedom instead of pushing all into insured slavery. You need a chance to live and grow in the physical arena in order to make infinite passage off this wheel of expression of manifest circumstance. You have had good leaders from time to time and TOTALLY MIRACULOUSLY GODLY MESSENGERS OF TRUTH. When you abdicate responsibility for your own passage in favor of "follow the leader" you give up your POWER into the hands and opinions of another. You can utilize that which flows from that "other" but do so with responsible reason FOR SELF.

I have no input as to the subject of "Africa being the next playground for the Elite." However, if you get into a world conflict which brings on the nuclear and pulse weapons—Australia and Africa will be good-looking places to be and the Elite KNOW IT and have planned it that way! You can, in South Africa, expect a scourge, or purging, of all would-be freedom seekers and warriors. It is EXACTLY that which happened in Nuremburg after the wars—to get rid of the leadership "against" the Elitist World Rulers even if the persons were originally but tools of those same Elite.

I can tell you ones a very important thing: Ronn Jackson may well have been informed by his past experiences—BUT HE IS NOW REALLY INFORMED! ONES SHARE CONSTANTLY NOW. I DON'T NEED TO INVOLVE MY TEAM IN NEGOTIATIONS—HE CAN DO A FAR MORE EFFECTIVE AND COMPETENT JOB IN INTERACTING—EVEN IF HE NEVER HEARD OF THESE PEOPLE BEFORE THIS MINUTE. HE BELIEVES HE CAN MAKE A DIFFERENCE OF MAGNIFICENT MAGNITUDE—AND THAT IS ALL IT TAKES! HIS ACTIONS ARE INTENDED FOR RETURN TO CONSTITUTION AND LAWS EQUAL FOR ALL CITIZENS—WHAT ELSE MUST YOU HAVE? GOD IS PRIVATE AND INDIVIDUAL BUT YOU ARE GOING TO FIND THE CONNECTION MOST DIFFICULT FROM A PRISON CELL OR A DEAD BODY.

I have no intention of attending each individual confrontation for each of you. I appreciate the inquiry—but wisdom must grow through the REASON of thought and doing. If you ones think my scribe has it easier—no, she does NOT! Choices are YOURS—and it is your responsibility to become informed enough to bear wisdom in each interaction. There is NOTHING wrong with saying "I don't know!" "...but it seems..." It PAYS TO KNOW YOUR ENEMY—even if you be a SLAVE! The MASTERS here are powerfully entrenched in your dimension of expression and the physical aspect of MAN is weak in fending off such power. IT MUST BE DONE THROUGH MIND IN CREATION AND BUILDING "UP THROUGH"—NEVER IN THE DESTRUCTION BY WAR CONFRONTATION. YOU OF THE MASSES CAN NOT WIN A CONFRONTATION OF WEAPONRY! Go with your "LIGHTED" guidance and you will be given to KNOW in every situation and circumstance.

Your world is faced with a New World Order which is under dispute as to WHO will command it. It is not a question as to what will happen as much as WHO will be in charge.

I hope you will have wisdom enough to choose the "side" which offers a way back into freedom of sorts through which you CAN build your righteous community of mankind. If you move with the Elite Zionist Slave-Masters you blow your chances of recovery.

There are grades and levels of evil—if you be of Christed orientation (Goodly) then you shall choose that group which at least RECOGNIZES "Higher Creation" and Source. The Empire Race of Anti-God is upon your place in full and total intent of destruction of all that is Goodly and a total depopulation of the planet is underway for the use and control by the Elite bastards cast out of the Cosmos and onto your "prison" planet is underway for rehabilitation—which obviously is not happening toward LIGHT—but rather, toward destruction and limitation.



"Look — there goes one of those U. F. O. s again."



# Question Box Answers: Much Serious Work Yet To Be Done!

11/27/94 #1 HATONN

## ARE REPUBLICANS THE ANSWER?

No—the REPUBLIC is the answer.

You can already see that the voting in of the Republican PARTY politicians HAS DONE NOTHING SAVE SPEED UP THE PUSH TO UNDO YOU BEFORE THE SWITCHOVER.

It is the "Holiday Season", I am told. Can we not have even a day to visit, enjoy, decorate and pretend we are human beings with families and friends? You can TAKE as much time as you feel you want—but NO, there is NO TIME FOR BREATHING, MUCH THE LESS FOR TURNING FROM YOUR TASKS FOR A "TIME OUT".

Yes, I DO tend to double up on work on Holidays for there are fewer distractions. It is sometimes easier for Dharma to work all day than to have time to "miss" the traditional trappings. I also hope it will not need be this way for much longer—but, it is that way NOW and all we have is the "Now". We have so much to present and so little time in which to do it.

We will have to consider ideas as to how to fund things but I want you ones who think to make large profits off our paper and journals to remember what we have warned from onset of our work here. If you lose control of the paper to advertisements of general nature we lose our purpose in fact. We have not even begun our real thrust into Spiritual TRUTH as far as commanding attention. The WORD of God must be for everyone.

## ONES WHO SIMPLY WANT ANSWERS

There will be ones coming along that will cause you to feel enchantment and "oh good!" but I warn you who think that things change because the enemy smiles at you—forget it. We don't take eyes for eyes and teeth for teeth—BUT WE DO NOT GIVE AWAY TO OUR ENEMY THE VERY THINGS WHICH GOD INTENDS TO ALLOW FOR YOUR USE.

I marvel at the numbers of UNINFORMED people out working on sophisticated "free-energy" devices and demanding that I tell them the secret key to the processing. I AM NOT GOING TO GIVE ANY SECRET KEYS TO ANYBODY! DOES EVERYBODY HEAR ME? We have ones coming back into the "fold" who literally turned away but now see how to get something out of this "old boy"! No thank you. Dharma may work best with her eyes closed—I DO NOT.

There are no devices which will be given, anytime, to you ones THAT ARE NOT ALREADY FUNCTIONAL AND IN ACTION—YOU ARE NOT

ALLOWED TO HAVE THEM! I suggest you not go tell your contacts that "Hatonn will probably tell you about this" or that or the other. Hatonn WILL NOT. I am not the local guru for the children who do us in one day and want the cookie the next. Do I hold a grudge? YES. "Forgiveness" is not the emotion or action under consideration—REMEMBERING IS. I make these statements here because there are ones entering again into our space who would "run" things and it shall NOT happen.

We do have one who would like to offer writings for the paper on subjects of UFO meetings, etc. I have no objection as I think readers want to know what is going on in those circles. You won't get the facts but it will be quite entertaining and, after all, that is what gets you readers. It is unfortunate, but so be it. Truth is too distressing for the fragile "workers" to handle so they even quit reading what we DO offer. Sorry, I just do not think you know the purpose of your own directions—much the less I ask that you do not foist off your opinions onto me when you are too fragmented to read or learn anything save how to "channel" or produce the product of the millennia.

By the way, Dharma may well enjoy settling something or other with Timothy Binder of US&P and working with him. I have no desire to do anything more than simply settle—I have no favor nor inclination toward anything with any of our enemies. My mission is basically to bring TRUTH in WORD and I don't care if Tim Binder NEVER finds answers—he certainly DOES NOT UNDERSTAND LIGHT NOR FREQUENCY OF SAME.

## PHILADELPHIA EXPERIMENT

"But, don't you really want to work with ones like Beilek?" I am asked. No! I asked a couple of years back for several individuals to get in touch with me—and they didn't. Why would I waste time with them? If anyone was aboard the USS Eldridge and is still running around he is either a tool or unstable. In the experiments performed only half of the program was used and botched. Some of those men who survived are still quite nuts, readers. I mean REALLY GONE! They still have a tendency to "dissolve" at random and most who survive are in institutions or prison. Take great care when you encounter ones who BEGIN TO REMEMBER! Are they valid? Sometimes the information is valid and sometimes not. Every individual is "valid".

Please bring the past two days' writings to the meeting. We need to close this for it is time to leave. I wanted to start this, however, because I want to discuss it today.

Thank you.

## ECSTASY TO AGONY

BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN (#68)

"You as a people gave oath and contract to your children and their children that you have and hold a *Constitution Of The United States Of America* and hold a lamp of freedom and guidance to all the world to light the path to sovereignty of 'man' and freedom to the oppressed. You have lied, cheated and brought down the light into extinction and the world now calls the U.S.— '*THE GREAT SATAN*'. "—HATONN

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are:

- \* A quote from *THE WISDOMKEEPERS*
- \* A NUCLEAR DEVICE Used In World Trade Center Bombing
- \* Trilaterals Demand World Army
- \* Destruction Of American Jobs
- \* An Update On BATF & Botched Waco, Texas Mission
- \* The Phoenix Institute, US&P
- \* The *Newstates Constitution*
- \* The *Constitution of the United States of America*
- \* The *Protocols Of The Meetings Of The Zionist Men Of Wisdom*
- \* *Charter Of The United States*
- \* *Statute Of The International Court Of Justice*

## ECSTASY TO AGONY THROUGH THE PLAN 2000

In the course of men's lives comes the opportunity to do that which is ungodly or that which epitomizes the intent of GOD. Through the ages of man's experience he has often been brilliant and often become as evil creatures of manufactured robotic actors on the stage called physical life in expression. As unbalance has occurred so has the very planet brought ending to civilizations—some at the hands of the very men who would have rule and kingship over all things physical—wisely efforting to capture the very God-soul of each and all beings. The cycle has come full circle—the time is at hand and YOU must know that which has brought you down. Herein is presented "THE PLAN" for capture by the adversary of God—and that which could have saved your world—had you borne God-Truth as your shield. Where shall YOU go from here?



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
A JOURNAL



# "Terrorism" War Against We-The-People

*Editor's note: Please, readers, pay very close attention to this very important fax just received at CONTACT. What most people do not realize, by design, is that the terms "terrorism" and "terrorist" have recently been redefined. Under the new definitions used by the Justice Department and the FBI, many, many individuals and groups will fall under this heading—even if they are not subversives. As stated behind closed doors at the recent conference held by the International Association of Police Chiefs, these newly defined terrorists now include what is being termed by Law Enforcement as, the White Patriot Party [i.e., Christian patriots], militias, tax protestors, and those opposed to NAFTA! (See more details in the 10/25/94 issue of CONTACT.) Once branded a "terrorist", no-one will come to your rescue—after all, who wants to be associated with, or supportive of, terrorism. These are the ways in which the adversary does his work—take words or terms and redefine them. It is a very old and well worn tool—and it works every time. Again, pay close attention as you read because what is really being done here is closely hidden between the lines. R.M.*

## Anti-Defamation League Proposes Counterterrorism Action Agenda for U.S. Government

To: National and International Desks

Contact:

Myrna Shinbaum, 212-490-2525 ext. 145  
or Jess Hordes, 202-452-8320,  
both of the Anti-Defamation League

NEW YORK, Nov. 11/U.S. Newswire/—Concerned about the increasing threat of international terrorist activity, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) and its Leon and Marilyn Klinghoffer Memorial Foundation today unveiled a Counterterrorism Action Agenda for the Administration and the 104th Congress designed to strengthen the U.S. government's ability to counter domestic and international terrorism.

In introducing the action agenda, ADL National Chairman David H. Strasser and ADL National Director Abraham H. Foxman issued the following statement:

"The international community is experiencing an increasing threat from terrorist activity. The 1993 bombing of the World Trade Center and the recent spate of terrorist attacks in Buenos Aires, London and Israel illustrate all too clearly the continuing threat that terrorism poses to American citizens and interests and reveal U.S. vulnerability. These and other incidents of terrorism at home and abroad dramatically punctuate the need for both American vigilance against such actions and a tough U.S. response to terrorism.

"Washington can and must take the lead in preventing terrorist attacks by making them more difficult, costly and risky for the perpetrators and the states that support them. Our

proposal presents new initiatives and expands counterterrorism efforts already underway in order to maximize U.S. counterterrorism capabilities."

Following is the ADL Counterterrorism Action Agenda:

### Anti-Defamation League Counterterrorism: An Action Agenda for the United States Government

#### 1. Create a new Federal Anti-Terrorism statute.

There is currently no comprehensive federal anti-terrorism statute. Since terrorist attacks, by their nature, affect U.S. national interests, American law should provide for broad federal jurisdiction—with substantial criminal penalties—for terrorist acts committed in the United States.

#### 2. Deny terrorists and their supporters access to the U.S.

Visas should be presumptively denied for terrorists and their supporters who come here to raise money.

Improve inter-agency communication to ensure that the most current comprehensive intelligence information gets to the consular officials who make visa decisions abroad.

Streamline deportation proceedings for alien terrorists and more effectively screen political asylum requests, consistent with appropriate constitutional safeguards.

#### 3. Expand and toughen prohibitions on providing material support for terrorism and terrorist organizations, such as training, weapons, safehouses, fundraising and financial services.

#### 4. Examine the use of the RICO statute for fighting terrorism.

Terrorists are criminals and their activi-

ties should be regarded as ongoing criminal enterprises.

#### 5. Enhance administrative response of federal agencies.

Preserve an independent State Department Counterterrorism Office with an ambassadorial-rank coordinator with direct access to the Secretary of State.

Increase funds for counterterrorism research and development.

Improve inter-agency coordination and establish a central repository for terrorist threat information.

Facilitate information networking and expand analytical resources, such as translators.

#### 6. Increase pressure on U.S. allies to make counterterrorism efforts a priority and to develop a coordinated strategy.

Counterterrorism should be an ongoing agenda item at every multilateral diplomatic forum and high-level bilaterals.

NATO/G-7 allies should decline loan rescheduling requests from state sponsors of terrorism.

The United States and its allies should oppose aid by World Bank/IMF to terrorist countries. Make them choose: terrorism or access to development funds.

Establish an international counter-terrorism rewards program to encourage intelligence gathering leading to prosecution for terrorist crimes.

#### 7. Increase the diplomatic, military and economic costs for U.S.-identified state sponsors of terrorism.

Restrict technology transfers to state sponsors and third countries that support them.

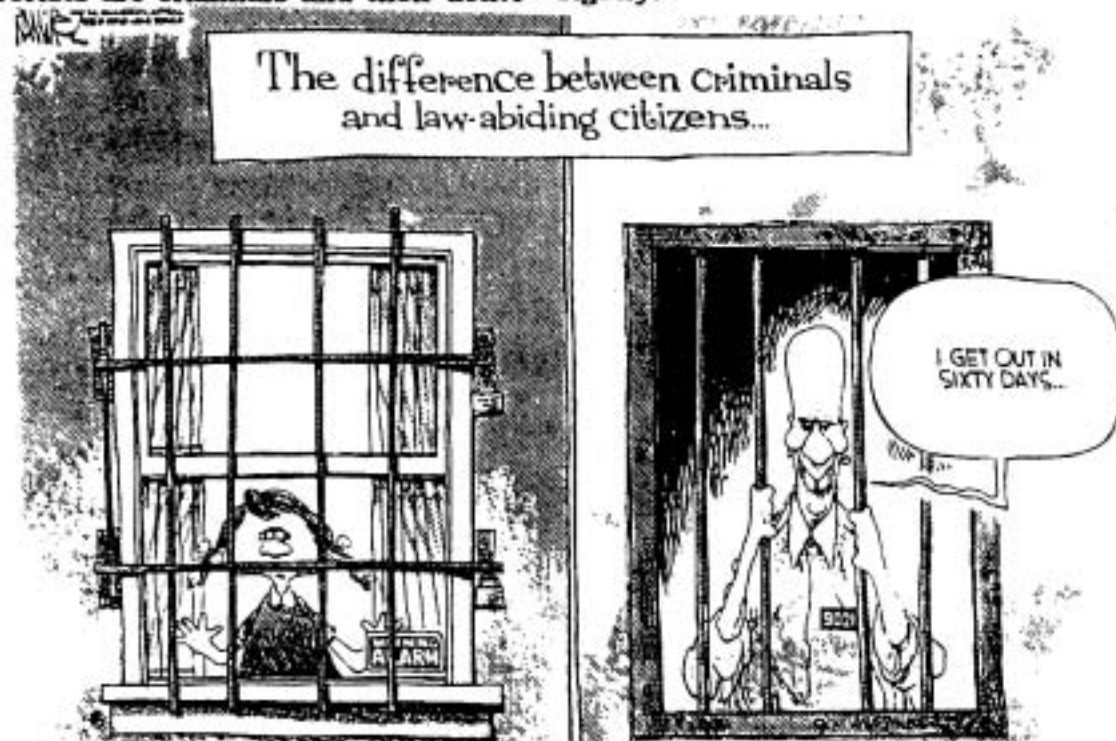
Expand commercial sanctions, including export credits, and restrictions on imports and landing rights.

#### 8. Amend the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act to provide explicit jurisdiction for lawsuits against countries that support or condone terrorism, torture or genocide.

#### 9. Raise public awareness.

Terrorism should be a continuing priority for the 104th Congress and the Administration, not just an episodic concern.

The Anti-Defamation League, founded in 1913, is the world's leading organization fighting anti-Semitism through programs and services that counteract hatred, prejudice and bigotry.





# The Plot Against The Church

(Continued from Front Page)

OF GOD/CHRIST. How can I present it? The same way I present *And They Called His Name Immanuel*. I will use that which has been brought forth in TRUTH as best authors and researchers could present. In this subject focus—I find the best offering comes from a volume which is lengthy and tedious but RIGHT-ON! The compiler of the volume is MAURICE PINAY, the volume is called *THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH*. The volume is still in publication and, in fact, had its third printing in 1989. I refer to the "American Edition" which was published in February 1967. There are other editions: Italian (1962), Austrian (1963), German (1963) and Spanish (1964). I take no credit for the information and will offer it only as research material in honor of the producers of such excellent historical data. I hope that I can, however, refer you to your own resources for PROVING that which is offered. I have no other intent or purpose.

I will offer first the INTRODUCTION to the American Edition so we set the stage correctly at onset. I will be merging the ongoing discussions regarding THE TRUTH of the branches of the story-tree. You MUST HAVE IT ALL and I have no other means by which we can offer the myriad fragments. I hope I do not leave any author, researcher or writer out of the recognitions but it will be easy to do so as so much is too long past and no material is given for identification. Let us move on with what we have with which to work and we will pray for guidance in understanding.

The book in hand offers us no more information than its current distribution center. The title is *THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH* by Maurice Pinay and is offered by CHRISTIAN BOOK CLUB OF AMERICA, P.O. Box 566, Palmdale, CA 93550. The book in use here is translated from the German and Spanish Editions of the same book.

[QUOTING PART 1:]

## INTRODUCTION TO THE AMERICAN EDITION

### THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH

This historically important book will, in all probability, be attacked as being anti-Semitic. Let nobody be led astray or distracted, however, from a serious and scientific consideration of the incontrovertible facts here set out. We are concerned with a major factor of history, and more especially of the history of the

Christian Church. No crude, negative and destructive anti-Semitism comes into question. That the Jews [H: And here is that old dilemma again—what to call these self-named people, the "Jews". You must understand that FEW people have been able to see the WHOLE for all the fragments of disinformation, misinformation, renaming and thus and so. There are no suitable TERMS in any language remaining which accurately identifies that which has TAKEN on the identity of others while destroying the original beings of the identifying classification. We have to do what we can and ask that YOU take all the prior history and information and balance it while merging it with new information. When did one perception leave off and another become the accepted? It is finite—but impossible to detail that which becomes all but infinite.] have played a tremendous and not always beneficial role in the whole story of mankind is obvious; that their activities were not always friendly to Christianity and to the non-Jewish peoples is equally obvious, and there is an enormous fund of evidence from Jewish as well as other sources of unshakable authority to prove this.

This work of great erudition displays not alone a knowledge of events past, but shows also that its compilers had had knowledge of events to come in some immensely important respects. As readers will see from the foreword to a German-language edition, the first edition of this work, in Italian, began by stating that its authors knew that the purpose of calling the Second Vatican Council was to persuade it to declare that the Jews were not responsible for the Crucifixion of Our Saviour, i.e., they were not guilty of deicide, and this book appeared before the first session of the Council. Subsequently, as forecast, this proposal was put forward, great pressures were applied to get it accepted, and something, even if diluted, was agreed upon at the end.

Now it cannot be denied, even apart from the essence of the proposal itself, that the fact that any Jews, however representative or otherwise of most of their co-religionists and co-racialists, could do what they had done at the very highest levels of the Catholic Church, [H: Ah ha!] is a matter of tremendous significance to Catholics and all others, even to non-Christians.

And not only was it possible to find men at the summit of the Hierarchy to further this project, but the Council appeared to contain a large number of Bishops who, at the very

least, did not seem to understand the importance of the problem. [H: No, they certainly DID understand the very truth of the problem.]

None can sit in judgment on those concerned; it is understandable that the Jews want to "improve their image", especially as they have the power to do so. The lessons to be drawn are, surely, not that the Jews as such or any who have been misled should be the objects of severe criticism, but that the FACTS, the truth concerning all matters of great importance, and especially when they affect the purity and influence of the Church, should be made widely known. In this all Churches should help with a sense of urgency.

However, it should be pointed out to the Jews concerned that instead of trying to improve their reputation and increase their influence by fostering deceptions and attacking basic Christian traditions, they would serve their own true interests best by first setting their own hearts and attitude toward others aright. Again and again they have overreached themselves over the centuries, and then complained at the results for which they alone were responsible.

In particular, this recent initiative in Rome has merely served to draw the attention of intelligent and decent men to a matter of immediate concern to all. It is the obvious duty of all who may read this book to make its contents known and to encourage all their friends to acquire, read and spread it. The Editor, Los Angeles, California, Feb. 15, 1967.

[END QUOTING OF PART ONE]

This writing is getting too lengthy to be convenient. Let us close this chapter even though you are not yet given the intent or content of the volume in point. That will be outlaid as in the Introduction to the Italian Edition which will be shared next. Thank you.

11/26/94 #2 HATONN

THE HARD PART:

THE PLOT AGAINST  
THE CHURCH OF MAN

(The "parts" are listed for the benefit of keeping direct writings straight for my scribe, whoever that might be at a sitting. If it helps in the reader's sequence identification, please feel free to utilize same. However, I take no time for backing up, notation of changes for reader purposes, etc. It will give some identification as to possible missed portions but we simply cannot bog down in so much identification detail as to lose receiving time. Eventually, missed segments can probably be obtained through the journals. Readers, we have a civilization to inform and you regular readers are, so far, the most informed, so I cannot abandon to details the precious commodity of time, as pertains to "catch-up", prior writing summaries, and the such. Thank you for your patience but please understand the pressures. GCH)

INTRODUCTION TO  
THE ITALIAN EDITION

THE PLOT AGAINST  
THE CHURCH

Editor: Maurice Pinay



[QUOTING OF PART 2:]

### IMPORTANT INFORMATION FOR THE READER

The most infamous conspiracy is in progress against the Church. Her enemies are working to destroy the most holy traditions and thus to introduce dangerous and evil-intended reforms, such as those of Calvin, Zwingli and other false teachers once attempted. [H: It is important to keep in mind that "church" is basically a Christian "term". In Hebrew or "Jew" religion the "place" or "body of" is referred to mostly as Synagogue. The word itself, just as would "cult" in its meaning, applies to both but the "Church" is usually a generic term for Christian congregations and buildings.] They manifest a hypocritical zeal to modernize the Church and to adapt it to the present day situation; but in reality they conceal the secret intention of opening the gates to Communism, to hasten the collapse of the free world and to prepare the further destruction of Christianity. All this is intended to be put into effect at the coming Vatican Council. We have proofs of how everything is being planned in secret agreement with the leading forces of Communism, of world Freemasonry and of the secret power directing these.

It is intended to first carry out a probe and to begin with the reforms which encounter less resistance from the defenders of Holy Church, in order to then gradually extend the range, as weakening resistance allows this.

In addition, we have confirmation of what will still be unbelievable for those who are not initiated, namely that the anti-Christian forces have at their disposal in the ranks of the Church dignitaries, a veritable "Fifth Column" of agents who are the unconditional tools of Communism and of the secret power directing it. For it has been revealed that those cardinals, archbishops and bishops, who form a kind of 'progressive' wing within the Council, will attempt to bring about a breakthrough of shameful reforms, whereby the good faith and the eagerness for progress of many devout Council Fathers will be deceived.

The assurance has been given that the Progressive block forming at the beginning of the Synod will be able to count upon the support of the Vatican, in which, so it is said, those anti-Christian forces possess influence. This appears unbelievable to us and sounds more like boastful arrogance by the enemies of the Church than sober reality. However, we mention this so that one sees how far the enemies of Catholicism and the Free World risk revealing themselves. Apart from the dangerous reforms in the doctrine of the Church and her traditional policy which stand in open contradiction to what was approved by the preceding Popes and Ecumenical Councils, it is desired that the Excommunication Bull uttered by his Holiness Pope Pius XII against the Communists and their lackeys be declared nullified.

[H: You are going to see here that once again there is a BIG lack of understanding of the WHOLE or what is ACTUALLY PLANNED OR TAKING PLACE. It is, I realize, difficult for you to understand that the ones in highest placement in ALL and EACH organization in point—have the SAME GOAL AND ACTUALLY WORK TOGETHER. EVEN COMMUNISM WHICH WAS ORIGINATED BY THE KHAZARIAN "JEW" IS NOT—WHAT YOU HAVE HAD IS FASCISTIC SOCIALISM IN ITS

WORST FORM. You MUST come to know your enemy and the tricks he has played on every facet of your existence!]

In this manner the effort is made to establish a peaceful coexistence with the Communists, which on the one side would be harmful to the regard for Holy Church in the eyes of Christians who fight against materialistic and atheistic Communism and on the other side weaken the morale of these fighters, hasten their defeat and would have as a consequence dissolution in their own ranks, in order in such a way to ensure the world-wide triumph of Red totalitarianism. Concern is taken that Protestants and Orthodox are in no way invited who fight heroically against Communism, but rather more only those Churches and Church counsellors, who stand under the influence of Freemasonry, of Communism and the secret power directing them. In this manner the Freemasons and Communists disguised in priestly robes, who have usurped the leading posts in such churches, work together concealed and in a subtle way, but also very effectively, with their accomplices who have infiltrated into the Catholic clergy. [H: The POINT missed by this author is the fact that it was ever thus—all entities from the Catholic Church of Rome, Freemasonry and Communism were all the SAME THING originated by the SAME SOURCE AND RE-SOURCE.]

On its side the Kremlin has already decided to refuse known anti-Communist prelates an exit visa, and only to allow their unconditional agents or those who, without being the latter, have bowed out of fear of Red reprisals, to travel from the satellite states. Thus at the Second Vatican Council the Church will experience the silence of those who could defend her best of all and could enlighten the Holy Synod concerning what takes place in the Communist world.

This will undoubtedly seem incredible to those who read it; but the events at the Holy Ecumenical Council will open their eyes and convince them that we are speaking the truth. For it is there that the enemy intends to play a trump card, whereby it, so we are assured, will have on its side unconditional accomplices among the highest Church dignitaries. A further disastrous plan, which is being prepared, is that the Church shall contradict itself, so as a result to sacrifice its regard with the faithful; for later it will be broadcast that an institution which contradicts itself cannot be divine. With this proof they wish to desolate the Churches and achieve that the faithful lose their confidence in the clergy and abandon them.

It is intended to cause the Church to declare that what it has represented for centuries as bad, is now good. Among such maneuvers spun for this purpose one particularly stands out on account of its importance, and refers in fact to the conduct of Holy Church towards the damned Jews, as Saint Augustine calls them; and this in reference both to those, who nailed Christ to the cross, as also to their descendants who are both archenemies of Christianity. The unanimous doctrine of the great Church Fathers, that "unanimis consensus Patrum" which the Church regards as source of faith, condemned the unbelieving Jews and declared the struggle against them to be good and necessary.

[H: Dharma, I am sorry to announce this to you as your fingers grow tired but we must again run the "letter" TO Dr. David

Goldstein, LL.D. FROM Benjamin H. Freedman. It is the only way to have any "new" readers make heads or tails from these writings without feeling and shouting bigotry, etc. History has been so distorted as to disallow for simple acceptance. I will try not to have to rewrite the entire of the information in THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE until readers GET THE STORY STRAIGHT THERE IS NO WAY TO BRING UNDERSTANDING FROM THE ARRAY OF LIES AND FALSE TEACHINGS. Perhaps we can just petition that ones obtain this book if you are impatient. Dharma's own reference volume is missing so we must depend on some benevolent Editor to find the information. I am not urging anyone to get anything unless you wish to do so for we have offered all of the information in many ways—not the least has Nora Boyles focused in DETAIL on the subject. I do believe, however, that the information contained in Benjamin Freedman's letter is comprehensive and to the point. [Editor's note: The awesome letter to which Commander Hatonn is referring is reprinted in its entirety on pages 34-56. This intriguing subject has also been addressed in Nora's Research Corner. Her information first appeared in CONTACT's predecessor, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR newspaper, way back on 12/29/92, and is also Chapter 13 in her book THE GARDEN OF ATON in the article titled "More Architects of Culture: The Brothers Grimm"; see p.6 for her book information.]

For example, in this struggle, participated, as we will prove by means of irrefutable evidence, the following Saints: Saint Ambrose, Bishop of Milan; Saint Hieronymus, Saint Augustine, Bishop of Hippo; Saint John Chrysostom, Saint Athanasius, Saint Gregory of Naziancus, Saint Basil, Saint Cyril of Alexandria, Saint Isidor of Sevilla, Saint Bernhard and even Tertullian as well as Origenes, the latter two during the period of their indisputable orthodoxy. In addition the Church fought energetically for nineteen centuries against the Jews, as we will likewise prove by means of reliable documents, and among which are found the following: Papal bulls, Protocols of the Ecumenical and Provincial Councils as well as the highly renowned Fourth Lateran Council and many others, the teachings of Saint Thomas of Aquinas, Duns Scotus and of the most important doctors of the Church. In addition we will quote Jewish sources of indisputable authenticity, like the official Encyclopedias of Jewry, the works of famous rabbis as well as of the most well known Jewish historians.

The Jewish, Freemasonic and Communist plotters now have the intention at the coming Council by utilizing, as they assert, the lack of knowledge of most clergy concerning the true history of the Church, to execute a surprise coup, by their adopting the standpoint at the assembled Holy Ecumenical Council that anti-Semitism must be condemned, as well as every struggle against the Jews who, as we will elaborate, are the wirepullers of Freemasonry and of international Communism. They would like that the infamous Jews, whom the Church has regarded as evil for the course of nineteen centuries, to be declared as good and beloved of God. As a result the "unanimis consensus Patrum" would be contradicted, which laid down exactly the opposite, as well as what also found its expression through various Papal Bulls and Canons of Ecumenical as well as Provincial Councils.

Since the Jews and their accomplices pil-



lory every struggle within the Catholic Church against the wickedness of the former as well as the plots directed against Christ, our Lord,—as anti-semitism, we will likewise reveal in this book that Christ himself, the Gospels and the Catholic Church can be included among the sources of anti-semitism, since they campaigned for nearly two thousand years against those who denied their Messiah.

With the condemnation of anti-semitism, which at times is called anti-semitic racialism, it is wished to attain that his Holiness the Pope and the assembled Council in condemnation of anti-semitism experience the catastrophic event that the Church contradicts itself and therefore, without giving account to this, silently also condemns Christ, our Lord, himself, as well as the Holy Gospels, the Church Fathers and most Popes, among them Gregory VII (Hildebrand), Innocence II, Innocence III, Pius V, and Leo XIII who, as we will show in this book, have fought bitterly against the Jews and the "Synagogue of Satan".

With such condemnation it would be successful to simultaneously place countless Church Councils in the dock, among them the Ecumenical Councils of Nicaea and the Second, Third and Fourth Lateran Council, whose Canons we will subject in this book to a thorough investigation, and which carried on an energetic struggle against the Hebrews. To put it in few words, the infamous plotters have the scheme in mind that Holy Church, by its condemning anti-semitism, condemns itself, whereby one can easily amplify the disastrous consequences.

It was already attempted at the last Vatican Council, even if in disguised form, to alter course in the traditional doctrine of the Church, when it was successful by means of a surprise maneuver and lasting pressure, to influence countless Church Fathers to signing of "a Postulate in favor of the Jews". Misusing the Apostolic zeal of the devout prelates, it was first spoken of a summons to conversion of the Israelites, which regarded from the theological viewpoint is an intention without fault; but later they inoculated the secret poison in form of assertions, which, as we will reveal in the course of this work, stand in open contradiction to the doctrine, which Holy Church has laid down in this respect.

But upon this occasion, when the "Synagogue of Satan" believed to have secured the approval of the postulate on the part of the Council, God, who always stands by His Church, prevented that the mystical body of Christ contradicted itself and fructified the plots of its thousand years old enemy. The Franco-Prussian War broke out unexpectedly. Napoleon had to hastily withdraw the troops protecting the Pontificate, and the army of Victor Emanuel prepared to take Rome. Therefore the 1st Holy Vatican Council had to be hastily dissolved, and the prelates returned to their dioceses, before a general discussion concerning the postulate in question was able to be begun.

This was, however, not the first time that divine providence held up such a misfortune by means of something extra-ordinary. History shows us that it has done it in numerous cases, whereby it mostly made use of the Popes and devout prelates as medium; among the latter we include Saint Athanasius, Saint Cyril of Alexandria, Saint Leanero, Cardinal Aymerico, and even such humble monks as Saint Bernhard or Saint John of Capistranus.

In other cases than those previously mentioned, it even made use of ambitious monarchs, as the example of Victor Emanuel, the King of Italy, reveals.

When in the middle of the past year we experienced how the enemy was preparing renewed attempts to unleash a plot which would open the gates to Communism, prepare the collapse of the free world and deliver Holy Church into the claws of the "Synagogue of Satan", we began, without losing any time, to collect documents and to write the following work which is intended to be less a book with a certain disputed tendency, than far more an ordered summary of Council records, Papal Bulls and all kinds of documents and sources, with which we leave out those whose reliability or truthfulness is doubtful, and select those which possess indisputable truth.

In this book not only the plot is uncovered, which Communism and the "Synagogue of Satan" have entered upon against the 2nd Vatican Council, but also the preceding conspiracies, which were recorded in the course of nineteen centuries as cases of precedence, are subject to a thorough illumination. For what is intended shall occur at the new assembled Holy Synod, has already occurred repeatedly in the past centuries. In order to grasp what will occur to the full extent, it is therefore unavoidable to know the cases of precedence as well as the nature of that hostile "Fifth Column" infiltrated into the bosom of the clergy. This purpose is served by the extensive investigation of the Fourth Part [of this book], which rests upon a faultless proof of sources.

Since in addition attention is drawn to that the Holy Chair and the Second Vatican Council might abandon certain traditions of the Church, in order to grant aid to the triumph of Communism and of Freemasonry, we lay as basis of the two first parts of this work a minute study, whereby we cite the two most serious sources concerning what one can call the quintessence of Freemasonry and of atheistic Communism, and investigate the nature of the secret power directing it. Even if the fourth part of this book is the most important, then nevertheless the first three and above all the third made comprehensible the plot threatening Holy Church in its entire circumference. This plot is not restricted to its activity during the coming universal Synod but extends far more to the entire future of the Church. For the enemy has already calculated that, if for some reasons at the Holy Synod strong defensive forces awaken against its planned reforms and these should bring about the failure of its intentions at the Second Vatican Council, it will use at a later point any kind of opportunity to return to its plan, in which respect it would know how to utilize the strong influence which it pretends to have with the Holy Chair.

We are naturally convinced of the fact that in spite of the intrigues of the enemy, the support which God always grants His Church, will also cause its criminal machinations to fail this time. It is also written: "The Powers of Hell shall not triumph over them!"

Unfortunately for writing this very documentary book we have used more than fourteen months, and there remain only two until the opening of the Second Vatican Council. God will help us to overcome all resistance, in order to have ready the printing of this work either by beginning of the Synod or at least before the enemy can cause the first harm. If

we are also aware that the Lord God will not permit a catastrophe, then we must nevertheless keep before our eyes what an outstanding Saint expressed: that although we know that all depends upon God, we should nevertheless act as if everything depended upon us. And as Saint Bernhard said in a similarly grave crisis to that of the present: "Pray to God and hit out with the stick."

Rome, the 31st August 1962. The Authors.

## FOREWORD TO THE AUSTRIAN EDITION

On grounds of numerous requests, which have reached us from the ranks of the Austrian and German clergy, we have decided to print the Austrian edition of the book "Plot Against the Church".

The Fathers of the Second Vatican Council, to whom this work was dedicated, had occasion to establish in the course of the Holy Synod, that our warning voice with regard to the existence of a veritable plot against the most holy traditions of the Church and its defensive powers in the face of atheistic Communism found their full justification through the course of the first part of the Holy Council. This shows that our assertions correspond to a tragic truth.

The events of the coming months will provide our readers with the confirmation that our revelations rest upon an incredible but regrettable reality. The enemies of the Church renewed the attempt at the first sitting of the world-embracing Synod, by means of their accomplices in the high clergy, to abnegate or to narrow the tradition of the Church and its character as source of revelation. This had already been striven for before them by the Waldenses, the Hussites and other Mediaeval heretics, as well as later by Calvin, Zwingli and additional false teachers; only that this time all this fought for under the cloak of the high ideal, inspiring us all, of Christian unity, while the heretics of those times cited for substantiation of the same thesis further diverse and sophistic arguments.

To attempt that the Church deny the tradition of its character as source of doctrine and to admit such an attribute only to the Holy Bible, comes more or less equal to the intention of causing it to contradict itself. This would accordingly mean that that was declared to be black which had been maintained for almost twenty centuries to be white; and in fact with the devastating result that the mystical body of Christ on grounds of contradiction would sacrifice its respect with the faithful, since indeed an institution which contradicts itself in its essence, can with difficulty be called divine.

A step of this kind would bring Holy Church into such an impossible situation, that it could not be justified through the wishful image of the longed for Christian unity, whose realization at the moment would be very problematical. But should this dream become fact upon such absurd basis, then this would signify that Holy Church recognizes to have been caught up in error and its faithful would as a result turn in masses to Protestantism, whose essential postulate has always been from of old, to recognize solely and alone the Bible as source of true revelation and to refuse such a character to the tradition of the Catholic Church.

[H: Oh my, now we get down to it, don't



we? TRUTH has no consideration—just don't rock the boat, good buddies. Can you begin to SEE that the first culprit was the one who originally tampered with the teachings of the Bible (old and new) and foisted off on unsuspecting innocents THE LIES. There is no way LATER to come along and reject that which has been accepted for centuries and through generations one after another. The Christian "protestants" came along and wham, they took the "Bible" and gave no quarter to possible truth slipping through. They took the gospels chosen by the "Jewish"-German scholars and fed on the bait, hook, line and sinker. It is that dead weight "sinker" of lead that did the final job on you nice citizens. Worse for your attention: **THE JEWS HAVE TOLD YOU RIGHT OUT—EXACTLY WHAT THEY HAVE DONE AND DEMAND THAT YOU ACCEPT IT—AND, YOU DO!**

It is incomprehensible that the enemies of Catholicism and their accomplices in the high clergy have possessed the audacity to go so far. This also proves that what was prophesied in our book, written before the Holy Council, has found its confirmation through the launching of the same and that the enemy possessed infiltrated accomplices in the high clergy who occupied the highest positions. As we in fact learned from well-informed sources, upon appearance of this book and after its distribution among the Council Fathers, the enemies first made a halt from bringing before the Council more daring proposals, which apart from the programme of the day they had kept in readiness for the last few days of the Council. Among such proposals was found that which had the aim of demanding the lifting of the Excommunication Bulls directed by Pope Pius XII against the Communists and their lackeys, as likewise the establishing of a peaceful coexistence between Church and Communism and finally the condemnation of anti-semitism.

This step in retreat, which was forced by reason of the accusation in this book, may only be of partial duration. It is hoped that a careful propaganda worked out in agreement with the Kremlin will soften the resistance of those defending Holy Church in favor of the setting up of a peaceful coexistence with atheistic Communism. It is intended to attempt to weaken the defensive powers of the Church and of the free world, in which the support of the Red dictator can be relied upon, who in return would release the prelates imprisoned for many years, direct letters of good wishes to his Holiness the Pope and display further signs of visible friendship towards the Church. All this in order to bring weighty arguments in favor of the accomplices of the Kremlin, who have infiltrated into the high clergy to give power to a lifting of the Excommunication Bulls and to bring about a pact of the Holy Chair with Communism.

In alliance with certain accomplices, who HAVE nested themselves in the highest spheres of the Vatican, it is even planned in Moscow to take up diplomatic relations between Holy Church and the atheistic as well as materialistic Soviet State under the pretense that as a result an easing of the religious persecution in Russia could be introduced.

In reality it is the aim of the Kremlin and its agents from the ranks of the Church hierarchy, to demoralize the Catholics as well as the heroic clergy, who in Europe and the rest of the world fight heroically against Commu-

nism, in that they wish to provide the impression, that the latter are in fact not so bad, after the Holy Chair has decided to take up diplomatic relations with the Soviet Union and other Communist states.

It is therefore also intended to cripple the fighting spirit of the North American anti-communists; for through this step they would see themselves weakened in their struggle against the dark forces, which seek to draw even the United States into the Communist chaos. In a word it is intended, as we have already made clear in the introduction to the Italian edition, to cripple the defensive powers of the free world and to level the way for the final triumph of atheistic Marxism.

But the arrogance of Communism, of Freemasonry and of the Jews goes so far that they already speak of bringing the next Papal election under their control with the intention of placing one of their accomplices in the dignified Cardinals collegium on the throne of Saint Peter. Therefore they intend with aid of the influence, which they claim to have in the Vatican, to exercise a pressure upon his Holiness the Pope, whose health is under much strain, in order to occasion him to appoint a large number of new Cardinals, even if the latter shall exceed the highest number provided for. In this manner they will attain the necessary number of supporters, which is intended to secure the election of a Pontifex who transforms Holy Church into a satellite in the service of Communism, of Freemasonry and of the "Synagogue of Satan".

But the forces of the Antichrist do not reckon with the support which our Lord God will grant to His Church, in order to prevent that such a maneuver gains the upper hand.

It suffices to recall that this is not the first time in history that such an attempt has been experienced. As we prove in this book by means of undoubtedly authentic documents, it was successful for the powers of the "devilish dragon" to enthrone a Cardinal as Pope, who was directed by the forces of Satan and at times gave the appearance, as if the latter might be the Lords of the Church. Christ, our Lord, who has never abandoned His Church, provided, however, such devout men as Saint Bernhard, Saint Norbert, Cardinal Aymerico, the Fathers of the Councils of Etampes, Rheims and Pisa as well as those of the Second Ecumenical Lateran Council, with the courage to act and armed their hands. They all divested Cardinal Pierleoni, this wolf in sheep's clothing, who for many years was able to usurp the throne of Saint Peter, of his Papal dignity, excommunicated him and attributed to him the role of Anti-Pope, which fitted him.

The plans of the Kremlin, of Freemasonry and of the "Synagogue of Satan", are, however advanced they may seem, nevertheless nullified by the visible hand of God. For as in all times men will arise like Saint Athanasius, Saint John Chrysostom, Saint Bernhard and Saint John Capistranus, who hold firm to the inspiration and strength which Christ, our Lord, chooses to provide them with in order, in this or that form, to cause the disastrous plot to fail, which once again the dark forces of the Anti-Christ instigate to aid to victory the worldwide triumph of totalitarian Imperialism from Moscow.

We saw ourselves compelled, in the first Italian edition, to leave out eleven chapters of the fourth part from this book; and in fact, by reason of the haste, which we had in order to distribute this work among the Fathers of the

Second Vatican Council, before the beast could cast forth the first blows of its paws. But since we have more time at our disposal in the printing of this edition, we have added the eleven chapters in question, which are of fundamental importance for the better understanding of the devilish plot, which threatens Holy Church in our days.

The following book was compiled by a group of Idealists who are Catholics of strict belief and who as Catholics firmly believe that the Catholic Church now passes through one of the most dangerous periods in its history.

In order to reveal what dangers threaten the Catholic Church in particular from International Communism and also from other International organizations this Idealist group undertook the enormous task of compilation and editing this book with use of numerous documents of the Middle Ages and recent times.

The Italian edition has already appeared and is already in the hands of the high clergy and other interested places. Editions in other languages are in preparation.

The authors believe that it is vital that the German Catholic Church has this work in its hands, in order from the documents summarized in this work to be able to gain authentic information concerning historical facts from the struggle and life of the Catholic Church.

The authors must beg forgiveness that it was not possible to once again edit the German work stylistically. They know that the style in many chapters leaves much to be desired and that repetitions also occur, which could have been prevented. The authors can only promise their highly esteemed readers that all these faults will be avoided in an eventual new edition. But they hope nevertheless that this work will find recognition and interest, and that their idealistic and selfless work for the well-being of our Catholic Church has at least the success, that the German leaders of the Catholic Church are informed about historical facts, which are certainly completely unknown to the public.

Madrid, 1963. The Authors

[END OF QUOTING]

I believe the sequence we should take is to offer the Spanish Introduction and follow that with an interruption long enough to do the Freedman letter. It becomes obvious that as ones pull out the facts and look at the TRUTH there is still much missing due to the entangling tendrils of the religious bonds to TRAINED man. "Cause" has presented an "effect" and if you would consider the problem in this manner—you could forego "blame" and build as the Phoenix, from the ashes of that which has been deceitful and proven false. Hypocrites KNOW when they are Hypocrites—but the students of the Hypocrites most frequently, if they come to know truth, are fearful of acting out against the obvious lie. We do not speak of good or bad—we do speak of good versus evil, however. YOU could not have any way of knowing—UNLESS, YOU FOUND OUT TRUTH IN THE OFFERING—AND **REFUSED TO SEE AND HEAR.** That circumstance sets forth a whole other set of problems. Once OUT of ignorance you can NEVER return into that silent state. Once informed—the act of refusal of truth is deliberate and intentional—and THAT IS THE PROBLEM AT THE SOUL INTENT UPON WHICH ALL IS JUDGED!



# *Facts Are Facts*

## From One "Jew" To Another

### Long Buried Truth

# *Must Be Revealed*

*Editor's note: The following writing is essentially the quoting of a letter titled "Facts Are Facts". It is quite a comprehensive historical treatise on the history and behavior of the generally poorly understood Khazarian Zionist "Jews". It was written by Benjamin H. Freedman of New York City to Dr. David Goldstein of Boston and is dated October 10, 1954. This has been extracted from pages 7-80 of Phoenix Journal #25, called THE BITTER COMMUNION. See Back Page for ordering information.*

**2/16/91 #1 HATONN**

If you ones cannot come into understanding that it is the Khazar Zionists who have you by the throat—then the rest of the explanation can have no impact or meaning of value. **YOU MUST GET THE PLAYERS STRAIGHT!**

The following will be a direct quote (copy) from a Special Delivery letter to Dr. David Goldstein LL.D. FROM Benjamin H. Freedman, October 10, 1954.

In the interest of saving space and time, Dharma, simply put it to paper exactly as it is written. I shall begin with the word "QUOTE" and end the document with "END QUOTING". If I make comment at any point, I shall indicate by use of my initial.

#### **"FACTS ARE FACTS"**

[QUOTING:]

960 PARK AVENUE  
NEW YORK CITY

October 10, 1954

#### **SPECIAL DELIVERY**

Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D.  
Astor Post Office Station  
Boston, Massachusetts

My dear Dr. Goldstein,

Your very outstanding achievements as a convert to Catholicism impress me as without a comparable parallel in modern history. Your devotion to the doctrines and the dogmas of the Roman Catholic Church defy any attempt at description by me only with words. Words

fail me for that.

As a vigorous protagonist persevering so persistently in propagating the principles of the Roman Catholic Church—its purpose, its policies, its programs—your dauntless determination is the inspiration for countless others who courageously seek to follow in your footsteps.

In view of this fact it requires great courage for me to write to you as I am about to do. So I pray when you receive this communication from me you will try to keep in mind *Galatians 4:16*, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?". I hope you will so favor me.

It is truly a source of great pleasure and genuine gratification to greet you at long last although of necessity by correspondence. It is quite a disappointment to me to make your acquaintance in this manner. It would now afford me a far greater pleasure and a great privilege also if instead I could greet you on this occasion in person.

[H: you will note that only in the beginning do "words fail him" for this does get tedious and long, so please bear with us until he finally gets to some points after the honey is smeared about most thickly.]

Our very good mutual friend has for long been planning a meeting with you in person for me. I still wish to do that. I look forward with pleasant anticipation to doing this in the not too distant future at a time agreeable to you.

You will discover in the contents of this long letter valid evidence for the urgency on my part to communicate with you without further delay. You will further discover this urgency reflected in the present gravity of the crisis which now jeopardizes an uninterrupted continuance of the Christian faith in its long struggle as the world's most effective spiritual and social force in the Divine mission of promoting the welfare of all mankind without regard for their diversified races, religions, and nationalities.

Your most recent article coming to my attention appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin, the official publication of the organization calling themselves The Archconfraternity of Prayer for Peace and Goodwill to Israel. The headline of your article, News and Views of Jews, and the purpose of

## A Free And Independent PRESS Is Long Dead

*Editor's note: The following piece of rare and candid insight comes from 1953, a solid 40 years ago now. Egads! How much more controlled do you think the media is now? Keep this in mind and show John Swinton's remarks to your doubting friends who wonder why you subscribe to and honor CONTACT so highly above the typical Satanic Elite-controlled news media.*

We like to run this following message periodically, both as a caution to those still naive enough to think there is a free Press out there in the commercial world controlled by the Elite, and as a special kind of "thank you" to our many, many readers who so consistently support and encourage CONTACT and, before that, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR. We are deeply grateful for your constant and sincere messages of encouragement. Those often highly emotional "thank you" notes pouring into the offices every day are what give us the necessary boost to keep on keeping on.

JOHN SWINTON, THE FORMER CHIEF OF STAFF OF THE NEW YORK TIMES, CALLED BY HIS PEERS, "THE DEAN OF HIS PROFESSION", WAS ASKED IN 1953 TO GIVE A TOAST BEFORE THE NEW YORK PRESS CLUB. HE RESPONDED WITH THE FOLLOWING STATEMENT:

"There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as an independent Press. You know it and I know it. There is not one of you who dares to write your honest opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print.

"I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinions out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone.

"The business of the Journalist is to destroy truth; To lie outright; To pervert; To vilify; To fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it and what folly is this toasting an independent Press? **We are the tools and vassals for rich men behind the scenes.** We are the jumping jacks; they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes."



the organization stated in the masthead of the publication, "To Promote Interest in the Apostolate to Israel" prompts me to take Father time by his forelock and promptly offer my comments. I beg your indulgence accordingly.

It is with reluctance that I place my comments in letter form. I hesitated to do so but I find it the only expedient thing to do under the circumstances. I beg to submit them to you now without reservation of any nature for your immediate and earnest consideration. It is my very sincere wish that you accept them in the friendly spirit in which they are submitted. It is also my hope that you will give your consideration to them and favor me with your early reply in the same friendly spirit for which I thank you in advance.

In the best interests of that worthy objective to which you are continuing to dedicate the years ahead as you have so diligently done for many past decades, I most respectfully and sincerely urge you to analyze and to study carefully the data submitted to you here. I suggest also that you then take whatever steps you consider appropriate and necessary as a result of your conclusions. In the invisible and intangible ideological war being waged in defense of the great Christian heritage against its dedicated enemies your positive attitude is vital to victory. Your passive attitude will make a negative contribution to the total effort.

You assuredly subscribe fully to that sound and sensible sentiment that "it is better to light one candle than to sit in darkness". My solitary attempts to date "to given light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow" may prove no more successful with you now than they have in so many other instances where I have failed during the past thirty years. In your case I feel rather optimistic at the moment.

Although not completely in vain I still live in the hope that one day one of these "candles" will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across the nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time. That unyielding hope is the source of the courage which aids me in my struggle against the great odds to which I am subjected for obvious reasons.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years that "In the end Truth always prevails". We all realize that Truth in action can prove itself a dynamic power of unlimited force. But alas Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle gives Truth a little push to overcome its inertia. Without that start Truth will stand still and will never arrive at its intended destination. Truth has often died aborning for the most logical reason. Your help in this respect will prove of great value.

On the other hand Truth has many times been completely "blackened out" by repeating contradictory and conflicting untruths over and over again, and again, and again. The world's recent history supplies somber testimony of the dangers to civilization inherent in that technique. That form of treason to Truth is treachery to mankind. You must be very careful, my dear Dr. Goldstein, not to become unwittingly one of the many accessories before and after the fact who have appeared upon the scene of public affairs in recent years.

Whether unwittingly, unwillingly or unin-

tionally many of history's most noted characters have misrepresented the truth to the world and they have been so believed that it puzzles our generation. As recently as 1492 the world was misrepresented as flat by all the best alleged authorities on the subject. In 1492 Christopher Columbus was able to demonstrate otherwise. There are countless similar other instances in the history of the world.

Whether these alleged authorities were guilty of ignorance or indifference is here besides the point. It is not important now. They were either totally ignorant of the facts or they knew the facts but chose to remain silent on the subject for reasons undisclosed by history. A duplication of this situation exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts the Christian faith. It is a vital factor today in the struggle for survival or the eventual surrender of the Christian faith to its enemies. The times in which we are living appears to be the "zero hour" for the Christian faith.

As you have observed no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure is not from its start erected upon a foundation of Truth. The Christian faith was first erected upon a very solid foundation of Truth by its Founder. To survive it must remain so. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of the structure of the Christian faith today will be accelerated in direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of Truth become the substitutes of Truth. Truth is an absolute quality. Truth can never be relative. There can be no degrees to Truth. Truth either exists or it does not exist. To be half-true is as incredible as to be half-honest or to be half-loyal.

As you have undoubtedly also learned, my dear Dr. Goldstein, in their attempt to do an "ounce" of good in one direction many well-intentioned persons do a "ton" of harm in another direction. We all learn that lesson sooner or later in life. Today finds you dedicating your unceasing efforts and your untiring energy to the task of bringing so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Roman Catholic Church as converts. It must recall to you many times the day so many years ago when you embraced Catholicism yourself as a convert. More power to you, and the best of luck. May your efforts be rewarded with great success.

Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For each "ounce" of so-called good you accomplish by conversion of so-called or self-styled "Jews" to the Christian faith at the same time you do a "ton" of harm in another direction by diluting the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. This bold conclusion on my part is asserted by me with the firm and fair conviction that the facts will support my contention. In addition it is a well known fact that many "counterfeit" recent conversions reveal that conversions have often proved to be but "infiltrations" by latent traitors with treasonable intentions.

[H: Please, just stay with us a while longer for it DOES get better. If you are "turned Off" by the association of "church" involvement please just read on—it is specific in intent but is "infiltration" into all clubs and organizations and all denominations and government, Congress and military. You will see the point as it unfolds

herein—I ask that he not "lose you" by boredom of his upstart for it is so integrated into that which I have just given you that it is worth the input even at a level of boredom. If ye do not come into Truth—ye will spend countless years wishing you had been a "bit more patient through the boredom".]

The attitudes you express today and your continued activity in this work require possible revision in the light of the facts submitted to you in this letter. Your present philosophy and theology on this subject seriously merit, without any delay, reconsideration on your part. What you say or write may greatly influence a "boom" or a "bust" for the Christian faith in the very near future far beyond your ability to accurately evaluate sitting in your high "white ivory tower". The Christians implicitly believe whatever you write. So do the so-called or self-styled "Jews" whom you seek to convert. This influence you wield can become a danger. I must call it to your attention.

Your reaction to the facts called to your attention in this letter can prove to be one of the most crucial verdicts ever reached bearing upon the security of the Christian faith in recent centuries. In keeping with this great responsibility I sincerely commend this sentiment to you hoping that you will earnestly study the contents of this letter from its first word to its very last word. All who know you well are in the fortunate position to know how close this subject is to your heart. By your loyalty to the high ideals you have observed during the many years you have labored so valiantly on behalf of the Christian faith you have earned the admiration you enjoy. The Christian faith you chose of your own free will in the prime of life is very proud of you in more ways than as a convert.

Regardless of what anyone anywhere and anytime in this whole wide-world may say to the contrary events of recent years everywhere establish beyond any question of a doubt that the Christian faith today stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel figuratively speaking of course. Only those think otherwise who deliberately shut their eyes to realities or who do not choose to see even with their eyes wide open. I believe you to be too realistic to indulge yourself in the futile folly of fooling yourself.

It is clear that the Christian faith today stands at the cross-roads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its long history of almost 2000 years. The Christian faith needs loyal friends now as never before. I somehow feel that you can always be counted upon as one of its loyal friends. You cannot over-simplify the present predicament of the Christian faith. The problem it faces is too self-evident to mistake. It is in a critical situation.

When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the free world the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of its "last days". What already applies to 50% of the world's total population can shortly apply equally to 100% of the world's total population. It is highly conceivable judging from present trends. The malignant character of this malady is just as progressive as cancer. It will surely prove as fatal also unless steps are taken now to reverse its course. What is now being done towards arresting its progress or reversing its trend?



Mr dear Dr. Goldstein, can you recall the name of the philosopher who is quoted as saying that "Nothing in this world is permanent except change"? That philosophy must be applied to the Christian faith also. The \$64. question remains whether the change will be for the better or for the worse. The problem is that simple. If the present trend continues for another 37 years the Christian faith as it is professed today by Christians will have disappeared from the face of the Earth. In what form or by what instrumentality the mission of Jesus Christ will thereupon and thereafter continue to make itself manifest here on Earth is as unpredictable as it is inevitable. **[H: IT HAS NOW BEEN EXACTLY 37 YEARS FROM THE TIME OF THE LETTER, SAVE A FEW SHORT MONTHS. PONDER IT MOST CAREFULLY!]**

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, allow us a break please for this is indeed a very long writing and it will serve better in bits rather than as a whole. Thank you. Please note the changes in your computer are a result of our own adjustments. If you are in continuing slow boot-up, etc., let one of the others look at it. I prefer, however, that it be left alone until we can come into some further adjustments ourselves. It took a real blast to its electronics day before yesterday but we don't want to continue on alternate power for it only causes the "enemy" to tinker to regain input on his own systems and we care not that it is all monitored. Salu. Hatonn to stand-by.

**2/16/91 #2 HATONN**

### **CONTINUATION: FREEDMAN-GOLDSTEIN**

[QUOTING:]

In the existing crisis it is neither logical nor realistic to drive Christians out of the Christian "fold" in relatively large numbers for the dubious advantage to be obtained by bringing a comparatively small number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Christian "fold".

It is useless to try to deny the fact that today finds the Christian faith on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of the few Christians who understand the situation. This status of the Christian faith exists in spite of the magnificent contributions of the Christian faith to the progress of humanity of civilization for almost 2000 years. It is not my intention in this letter to expose the conspirators who are dedicating themselves to the destruction of the Christian faith nor to the nature and extent of the conspiracy itself. That exposure would fill many volumes.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad confirm the existence of such a conspiracy. The world-wide net-work of diabolical conspirators implement this plot against the Christian faith while Christians appear to be sound asleep. The Christian clergy appear to be more ignorant or more indifferent about this conspiracy than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of the Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith already from which it may never completely recover, if at

all. It seems so sad.

Christians deserve to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast. My dear Dr. Goldstein, will you volunteer to be that Paul Revere?

Of equal importance to pin-pointing the enemies who are making war upon the Christian faith from the outside is the necessity to discover the forces at work inside the Christian faith which make it so vulnerable to its enemies on the outside. Applying yourself to this specific phase of the problem can prove of tremendous value in rendering ineffective the forces responsible for this dangerous state of affairs.

The souls of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious "pressure" from above which prevents them exercising their sound judgment in this situation. If the forces being manipulated against the Christian faith from the inside can be stopped the Christian faith will be able to stand upon its feet against its enemies as firmly as the Rock of Gibraltar. Unless this can be done soon the Christian faith appears destined to crumble and to eventually collapse. An ounce of prevention is far preferable to a pound of cure you can be sure in this situation as in all others.

With all respect rightly due to the Christian clergy and in all humility I have an unpleasant duty to perform. I wish to go on record with you here that the Christian clergy are primarily if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith inimical to its best interests. The conclusion on my part indicates the sum total of all the facts in my book which add up to just that. If you truly desire to be realistic and constructive you must "hew to the line and let the chips fall where they may". That is the only strategy that can save the Christian faith from a fate it does not deserve. You cannot pussy-foot with the truth any longer simply because you find that now "the truth hurts",—someone you know or like.

At this late hour very little time is left in which to mend our fences if I can call it that. We are not in a position to waste any of our limited time. "Beating it around the bush" now will get us exactly nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis when all the chips are down. Figuratively and possibly literally there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular combat settles and not dead heroes and live cowards as sometimes occurs under other circumstances. The Christian faith today remains the only "anchor to windward" against universal barbarism. The dedicated enemies of the Christian faith have sufficiently convinced the world by this time of the savage methods they will adopt in their program to erase the Christian faith from the face of the Earth.

Earlier in this letter I stated that in my humble opinion the apathy of the Christian clergy might be charged with sole responsibility for the increasing dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for the Christian faith. This is the natural consequence of the confusion created by the Christian clergy in the minds of Christians concerning certain fundamentals of the Christian faith. The guilt for

this confusion rests exclusively upon Christian leadership not upon Christians generally. Confusion creates doubt. Doubt creates loss of confidence. Loss of confidence creates loss of interest. As confusion grows more, and more, and more, confidence grows less, and less, and less. The result is complete loss of all interest. You can hardly disagree with that my dear Dr. Goldstein, can you?

[H: Now it would appear from the pronouncement of "polls" and the rolls of the so-called Christian Churches that there is a great renewal of faith and seeking and coming back into the Christ-path in all "faiths" of whatever the "Christ" is called. This is not so in the "Western cultures"—THERE IS ONLY A RETURN INTO THE CHURCH HOUSES AND INTO NEW DOCTRINES WRITTEN FOR THIS NEW AND "MODERN RELIGION"—whatever that might be? Most of the church houses do not house Christianity. They DO hold bigoted, unforgiving and misled parishioners who anticipate a momentary "lift-off" to some nebulous being in the clouds the minute the Zionists get the temple going in Jerusalem and the temple is desecrated. Let me assure, good people—the temples of God have been so desecrated that there is naught left with which to desecrate them—and the Zionists have simply led you a merry chase through the primroses.]

The confusion in the minds of Christians concerning fundamentals of the Christian faith is unwarranted and unjustified. It need not exist. It would not exist if the Christian clergy did not aid and abet the deceptions responsible for it. The Christian clergy may be shocked to learn that they have been aiding and abetting the dedicated enemies of the Christian faith. Many of the Christian clergy are actually their allies but may not know it. This phase of the current world-wide campaign of spiritual sabotage is the most negative factor in the defense of the Christian faith.

Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this struggle see their Christian faith "withering on the vine" and about ripe enough to "drop into the lap" of its dedicated enemies. They can do nothing about it. Their cup is made more bitter for them as they observe this unwarranted and this unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of the Christian clergy. This apathetic attitude by the Christian clergy offers no opposition to the aggressors against the Christian faith. Retreat can only bring defeat. To obviate surrender to their dedicated enemies the Christian clergy must "about face" immediately if they expect to become the victors in the invisible and intangible ideological war now being so subversively waged against the Christian faith under their very noses. When will they wake up?

If I were asked to recite in this letter the many manners in which the Christian clergy are confusing the Christian concept of the fundamentals of the Christian faith it would require volumes rather than pages to tell the whole story. Space alone compels me here to confine myself to the irreducible minimum. I will limit myself here to the most important reasons for this confusion. Brevity will of necessity limit the references cited to support the matters presented in this letter. I will do my best under the circumstances to establish the authenticity of the incontestible historic facts I call to your attention here.

In my opinion the most important reason is



directly related to your present activities. Your responsibility for this confusion is not lessened by your good intentions. As you have heard said so many times "Hell is paved with good intentions". The confusion your articles create is multiplied a thousand-fold by the wide publicity given to them as a result of the very high regard in which you personally are held by editors and readers across the nation, Christian and non-Christian alike. Your articles constantly are continually reprinted and quoted from coast to coast.

[H: And thinking back to the PROTOCOLS, I am sure you will instantly remind me that "The press is controlled!" Ah, indeed, we are making progress! Only the infiltrators from the Zionist element would be given such ear and forum.]

The utterance by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constantly repeated utterance that "Jesus was a Jew". That also appears to be your favorite theme. [H: LISTEN UP PLEASE, TO THIS NEXT FOR IT IS FAR BEYOND JUST IMPORTANT!] That misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy upon the slightest pretext. They utter it constantly, also without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed intelligent Christians cannot reconcile this truly unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now TO THE CONTRARY WHICH COMES TO THEM FROM SOURCES BELIEVED BY THEM TO BE EQUALLY RELIABLE. (Emphasis mine.)

This poses a serious problem today for the Christian clergy. They can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". That is the only formula by which the Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders they cannot function without this lost confidence. They should make that their first order of business.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, you are a theologian of high rank and a historian of note. Of necessity you also should agree with other outstanding authorities on the subject of whether "Jesus was a Jew". These leading authorities agree today that there is no foundation in fact for the implications, inferences and the innuendoes resulting from the incorrect belief that "Jesus was a Jew".

Incontestible historic facts and an abundance of other proofs establish beyond the possibility of any doubt the incredibility of the assertion so often heard today that "Jesus was a Jew". [H: Now aren't you glad you stuck with us through that boring introduction? PUT THE STONES BACK ON THE GROUND LEST YOU SHOW YOUR TOTAL IGNORANCE OF FACTS!]

Without any fear of contradiction based upon fact the most competent and best qualified authorities all agree today that Jesus Christ was not a so-called or self-styled "Jew". They now confirm that during His lifetime Jesus was known as a "JUDEAN" and not as a "Jew". Contemporary theologians of Jesus whose competence to pass upon this subject cannot be challenged by anyone today also referred to Jesus during His lifetime here on Earth as a "Judean" and not as a "Jew".

[H: Satan always must wear a sign and

our old fraud is beginning to show his a bit? Ah, you say, "Hatonn, but you said that once you experienced as a Jew!" Ah and so I did—both—I said it and I did so. I come this time in company with the one you should know as Emmanuel. Jesus is even incorrect for that label was given this perceived Christed being by Paul the apostle who was both confused and scrambled throughout his days and remains so in many ways, unto this very day and yet efforts to bring clarity to that confusion. So be it, let us continue.]

During his lifetime here on Earth Jesus was not regarded by Pontius Pilate nor by the Judeans among whom He dwelt as "King of the Jews". The inscription on the Cross upon which Jesus was Crucified has been incorrectly translated into the English language only since the 18th century. [H: Now just who do you think would change such important facts to mislead the generations and species of human?] Pontius Pilate was ironic and sarcastic when he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum". About to be Crucified, with the approval of Pontius Pilate, Jesus was being mocked by Pontius Pilate. Pontius Pilate was well aware at that time that Jesus (Emmanuel, son of Mary) had been denounced, defied and denied by the Judeans who alas finally brought about His Crucifixion as related by history. (Hatonn: And incorrectly at that! I suggest you read, AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL—I AM SANANDA. The correct spelling would have been represented as Immanuel had it been correctly translated.)

Except for His few followers at that time in Judea all other Judeans abhorred Jesus and detested His teachings and the things for which He stood. That deplorable fact cannot be erased from history by time. Pontius Pilate was himself the "ruler" of the Judeans at the time he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum": in English "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans". But Pontius Pilate never referred to himself as "ruler" of the Judeans. The ironic and sarcastic reference of Pontius Pilate to Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans" can hardly be accepted as recognition by Pontius Pilate of Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans". That is inconceivable by any interpretation.

At the time of the Crucifixion of Jesus Pontius Pilate was the administrator in Judea for the Roman Empire. At that time in history the area of the Roman Empire included a part of the Middle East. As far as he was concerned officially or personally the inhabitants of Judea were "Judeans" to Pontius Pilate and not so-called "Jews" as they have been styled since the 18th century. In the time of Pontius Pilate in history there was no religious, racial or national group in Judea known as "Jews" nor had there been any group so identified anywhere else in the world prior to that time.

Pontius Pilate expressed little interest as the administrator of the Roman Empire officially or personally in the wide variety of forms of religious worship then practiced in Judea. These forms of religious worship extended from phallic worship and other forms of idolatry to the emerging spiritual philosophy of an eternal, omnipotent and invisible Divine diety, the emerging Yahve (Jehovah) concept which predated Abraham of Bible fame by approximately 2000 years. As the administrator for the Roman Empire in Judea it was the official

policy of Pontius Pilate never to interfere in the spiritual affairs of the local population. Pontius Pilate's primary responsibility was the collection of taxes to be forwarded home to Rome, not the forms of religious worship practiced by the Judeans from whom these taxes were collected.

As you well know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the Latin word "rex" means "ruler, leader" in English. During the lifetime of Jesus in Judea the Latin word "rex" meant only that to Judeans familiar with the Latin language. The Latin word "rex" is the form of the noun from the Latin verb "rego, regere, regi, rectus". The Latin verb "rego, regere, regi, rectus" in English means as you also well know "to rule, to lead". Latin was of course the official language in all the provinces administered by a local administrator of the Roman Empire. This fact accounts for the inscription on the Cross in Latin.

With the invasion of the British Isles by the Anglo-Saxons the English language substituted the Anglo-Saxon "king" for the Latin equivalent "rex" used before the Anglo-Saxon invasion. The adoption of "king" for "rex" at this late date in British history did not retroactively alter the meaning of the Latin "rex" to the Judeans in the time of Jesus. The Latin "rex" to them then meant only "ruler, leader" as it still means in Latin. Anglo-Saxon "king" was spelled differently when first used but at all times meant the same as "rex" in Latin, "leader" of a tribe.

During the lifetime of Jesus it was very apparent to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was the very last Person in Judea the Judeans would select as their "ruler" or their "leader". In spite of this situation in Judea Pontius Pilate did not hesitate to order the inscription of the Cross "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum". By the wildest stretch of the imagination it is not conceivable that this sarcasm and irony by Pontius Pilate at the time of the Crucifixion was solely mockery of Jesus by Pontius Pilate and only mockery. After this reference to "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans" the Judeans forthwith preceeded to Crucify Jesus upon that very Cross.

[H: Dharma, I am sorry, chela, but this is GOING TO BE WRITTEN AND WE ARE GOING TO WRITE IT, DEAR ONE. Beloved Joy may now go and rejoice with Peace within her heart for I was going to ask her and NB to pen these truths. It can wait no longer for it has been buried in the lies piled upon lies and now you have the proof of who and why it has been dumped upon humanity. Do not cower, child, for I stand at your front, back, and both sides and none shall strike you except for their foolish words—i.e. Mr. Cooper, who only shows his ignorance beyond all belief unto the world. Oberli, make sure that NB and Joy receive this as it comes forth. Can you now see how a whole civilization can be victims of a lie begun with intent for world control? So be it. We will herein cover a lot of territory in historical importance—better yet, it is laid forth by one who would be referred to as "Jew"—my, "What a tangled web ye weave when first ye practice to deceive!"]

In Latin in the lifetime of Jesus the name of the political subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was "Iudaea". It was then administered by Pontius Pilate as administrator for the Roman Empire of which it was then a part. The English for the Latin "Iudaea" is "Judea". In Latin "Iudaeus"



2/17/91 #2 HATONN

# CONTINUATION OF THE FREEDMAN LETTER

I desire to take no time in current comments until we have finished this portion and presented the work in point. There IS NOTHING more important for, if you do not set your thinking to straight, there is no point in anything else about your physical circumstance.

Yes, it will be through those who are considered "JEWS" who will make sure truth prevails from out of the lies of the Zionists for it is they who have suffered most and have been sorely treated by those they were taught were their elders and truth-bearers. It will be these beloved ones from the Judean races who MUST set it to right that Man can see the truth and facts of the deceit. As ones of God's people check into the information as given, the confirmation will flow as from the lifespring.

Let us continue:

## TERM "JEW" CREATED IN 1775—A.D.

[QUOTING:]

It is an incontestible fact that the word "Jew" did not come into existence until the year 1775. Prior to 1775 the word "Jew" did not exist in any language. The word "Jew" was introduced into the English for the first time in the 18th century when Sheridan used it in his play "The Rivals", II, i, "She shall have a skin like a mummy, and the beard of a Jew". Prior to this use of the word "Jew" in the English language by Sheridan in 1775 the word "Jew" had not become a word in the English language. Shakespeare never saw the word "Jew" as you will see. Shakespeare never used the word "Jew" in any of his works, the common general belief to the contrary notwithstanding. In his "Merchant of Venice", V.III.i.61, Shakespeare wrote as follows: "What is the reason? I am a lewe; hath not a lewe eyes?"

In the Latin St. Jerome 4th century Vulgate Edition of the New Testament Jesus is referred to by the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeus" in the Gospel by John reference to the inscription on the Cross,—"Iudaeorum". It was in the 4th century that St. Jerome translated into Latin the manuscripts of the New Testament from the original languages in which they were written. This translation by St. Jerome is referred to still today as the Vulgate Edition by the Roman Catholic Church authorities, who use it today.

Jesus is referred to as a so-called "Jew" for the first time in the New Testament in the 18th century. Jesus is first referred to as a so-called "Jew" in the revised 18th century editions in the English language of the 14th century first translations of the New Testament into English. The history of the origin of the word "Jew" in the English language leaves no doubt that the 18th century "Jew" is the 18th century contracted and corrupted English word for the 4th century Latin "Iudaeus" found in St. Jerome's Vulgate Edition. Of that there is no longer doubt.

The available original manuscripts from the 4th century to the 18th century accurately trace the origin and give the complete history of the word "Jew" in the English language. In these manuscripts are to be found all the many earlier English equivalents extending

protests by the spiritual leaders in Judea who demanded of him that the inscription on the Cross authored by Pontius Pilate be corrected in the manner they insisted upon. Pontius Pilate very impatiently replied to their demands "What I have written, I have written". The inscription on the Cross remained what it had been, "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum", or "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans" in English.

The Latin quotations and words mentioned in this letter are verbatim quotations and the exact words which appear in the 4th century translation of the New Testament into Latin by St. Jerome. This translation is referred to as the Vulgate Edition of the New Testament. It was the first official translation of the New Testament into Latin made by the Christian Church. Since that time it has remained the official New Testament version used by the Catholic Church. The translation of the Gospel by John into Latin by St. Jerome was made from the Greek language in which the Gospel of John was originally written according to the best authorities on this subject.

The English translation of the Gospel by John, XIX, 19, from the original text in the Greek language reads as follows, "Pilate wrote a sign and fastened it to the Cross and the writing was 'Jesus the Nazarene the monarch of the Judeans'". In the original Greek manuscript there is mention also made of the demands upon Pontius Pilate by the spiritual leaders in Judea that Pontius Pilate alter the reference on the Cross to Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans". The Greek text of the original manuscript of the Gospel by John establishes beyond any question or doubt that the spiritual leaders in Judea at that time had protested to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was "not the ruler of the Judeans" but only "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans".

There is no factual foundation in history or theology today for the implications, inferences and innuendoes that the Greek "Ioudaios", the Latin "Iudaeus", or the English "Judean" ever possessed a valid religious connotation. In their three respective languages these three words have only indicated a strictly topographical or geographic connotation. In their correct sense these three words in their respective languages were used to identify the members of the indigenous native population of the geographic area known as Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. During the lifetime of Jesus there was not a form of religious worship practiced in Judea or elsewhere in the known world which bore a name even remotely resembling the name of the political subdivision of the Roman Empire, i.e. "Judaism" from "Judea". No cult or sect existed by such a name.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Please allow to break the writing at this place. I ask that as the portions are given forth, please make sure that our beloved RK be given them in the segments produced.

We realize this is very heavy to accept and absorb but none-the-less the time of Truth is upon the lands and so shall it be written for the hourglass lies empty if Man sees not the errors of his journey and acceptance of the lies.

So be it and may the blessings of peace which passes your understanding see you through this time of confrontation. Saalomé

Hatonn to stand-by.

is the adjective for the noun "Iudaea". In English "Judean" is the adjective for the noun "Judea". The ancient native population of the subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was then called "Iudaeus" in Latin and "Judean" in English. Those words identified the indigenous population of Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. Who can deny that Jesus was a member of the indigenous population of Judea in His lifetime?

And of course you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, in Latin the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeus" is "Iudaeorum". [H: I believe our "Friar Pope" will enjoy checking this out for all you non-Latin "Priests" of the Holy Church!] The English translation of the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeorum" is "of the Judeans". Inscribed upon the Cross on which Jesus was Crucified was "Iudaeorum". It is utterly impossible to give any other English translation to "Iudaeorum" than "of the Judeans". Qualified and competent theologians and historians regard as incredible any other translation into English of "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum" than "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans". [H: Further, there is no mistaking the label "Jesus" by which he was called in many places as in "Esu, Issa, Iisa," etc., Christ, Christos, Christed, etc.—you can even now get away with Iesus Sananda and be in the correct "ball-park".] You must agree that this is literally correct.

At the time Pontius Pilate was ordering the "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum" inscribed upon the Cross the spiritual leaders of Judea were protesting to Pontius Pilate "not to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans" but to inscribe instead that Jesus "had said that he was the ruler of the Judeans". The spiritual leaders of Judea made very strong protests to Pontius Pilate against his reference to Jesus as "Rex Iudaeorum" insisting that Pontius Pilate was not familiar with or misunderstood the status of Jesus in Judea. These protests are a matter of historical record, as you know.

The spiritual leaders in Judea protested in vain with Pontius Pilate. They insisted that Jesus "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans" but that Pontius Pilate was "not to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans". For after all Pontius Pilate was a foreigner in Judea who could not understand the local situations as well as the spiritual leaders. The intricate pattern of the domestic political, social and economic cross-currents in Judea interested Pontius Pilate very little as Rome's administrator.

The Gospel by John was written originally in the Greek language according to the best authorities. In the Greek original there is no equivalent for the English that Jesus "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans". The English translation of the Greek original of the Gospel by John, XIX, 19, reads "Do not inscribe the monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios), but that He Himself said I am monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios)". "Ioudaia" is the Greek for the Latin "Iudaea" and the English "Judea". "Basileus" is the Greek "monarch" in English. "Rex" is the nearest word in Latin for "basileus" in Greek. The English "ruler", or its alternative "leader", define the sense of Latin "rex" and Greek "basileus" as they were used in the Greek and Latin Gospel by John.

Pontius Pilate "washed his hands" of the



through the 14 centuries from the 4th to the 18th century. From the Latin "Iudaeus" to the English "Jew" these English forms included successively "Gyu", "Giu", "lu", "luu", "luw", "leuu", "leuy", "Iwe", "low", "lewe", "leue", "Iue", "Ive", "Iew", and then finally in the 18th century, "Jew". The many earlier English equivalents for "Jews" through the 14 centuries are "Giwis", "Giws", "Gyues", "Gywes", "Giwes", "Geus", "luys", "lows", "louis", "Iews", and then also finally in the 18th century, "Jews".

With the rapidly expanding use in England in the 18th century for the first time in history of the greatly improved printing presses unlimited quantities of the *New Testament* were printed. These revised 18th century editions of the earlier 14th century first translations into the English language were then widely distributed throughout England and the English speaking world among families who had never possessed a copy of the *New Testament* in any language. In these 18th century editions with revisions the word "Jew" appeared for the first time in any English translations. The word "Jew" as it was used in the 18th century editions has since continued in use in all editions of the *New Testament* in the English language. The use of the word "Jew" thus was stabilized.

As you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the best known 18th century editions of the *New Testament* in English are the *Rheims (Douai)* Edition and the *King James Authorized Edition*. The *Rheims (Douai)* translation of the *New Testament* into English was first printed in 1582 but the word "Jew" did not appear in it. The *King James Authorized* translation of the *New Testament* into English was begun in 1604 and first published in 1611. The word "Jew" did NOT appear in it either. The word "Jew" appeared in both these well known editions in their 18th century revised versions for the first time.

Countless copies of the revised 18th century editions of the *Rheims (Douai)* and the *King James* translations of the *New Testament* into English were distributed to the clergy and the laity throughout the English speaking world. They did not know the history of the origin of the English word "Jew" as the only and as the accepted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios". How could they be expected to have known otherwise? The answer is they could not and they did not. It was a new English word to them.

When you studied Latin in your school days you were taught that the letter "I" in Latin when used as the first letter in a word is pronounced like the letter "Y" in English when it is the first letter in words like "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The "I" in "Iudaeus" is pronounced like the "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" in English. In all the 4th century to 18th century forms for the 18th century "Jew" the letter "I" was pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "young", and "yacht". The same is true of the "Gi" or the "Gy" where it was used in place of the letter "I".

The present pronunciation of the word "Jew" in modern English is a development of recent times. In the English language today the "J" in "Jew" is pronounced like the "J" in the English "justice", "jolly", and "jump". This is the case only since the 18th century. Prior to the 18th century the "J" in "Jew" was pronounced exactly like the "Y" in the English "yes", "youth", and "yacht". Until the 18th century and perhaps even later the English

"you" or "hew", and the word "Jews" like "youse" or "hews". The present pronunciation of "Jew" in English is a new pronunciation acquired after the 18th century.

The German language still retains the Latin original pronunciation. The German "Jude" is the German equivalent of the English "Jew". The "J" in the German "Jude" is pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht". The German "J" is the equivalent of the Latin "I" and both are pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The German "Jude" is virtually the first syllable in the Latin "Iudaeus" and is pronounced exactly like it. The German "Jude" is the German contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus" just as the English "Jew" is the contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus". The German "J" is always pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" when it is the first letter of a word. The pronunciation of the "J" in German "Jude" is not an exception to the pronunciation of the "J" in German.

The English language as you already know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, is largely made up of words adopted from foreign languages. After their adoption by the English language foreign words were then adapted by contracting their spelling and corrupting their foreign pronunciation to make them more easily pronounced in English from their English spelling. This process of first adopting foreign words and then adapting them by contracting their spelling and corrupting their pronunciation resulted in such new words in the English language as "cab" from their original foreign spelling. Hundreds of others must come to your mind.

By this adopting-adapting process the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" finally emerged in the 18th century as "Jew" in the English language. The English speaking peoples struggled through 14 centuries seeking to create for the English language and English equivalent for the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" which could be easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The English "Jew" was the resulting 18th century contracted and corrupted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios". The English "Jew" is easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" cannot be as easily pronounced in English from the Latin and Greek spelling. They were forced to coin a word.

The earliest version of the *New Testament* in English from the Latin Vulgate Edition is the Wiclif, or Wicliffe Edition published in 1380. In the Wiclif Edition Jesus is there mentioned as One of the "Iewes". That was the 14th century English version of the Latin "Iudaeus" and was pronounced "hew-weeze", in the plural, and "Iewe" pronounced "hew-wee" in the singular. In the 1380 Wiclif Edition in English and *Gospel by John*, XIX.19, reads "ihesus of nazareth kyng of the Iewes". Prior to the 14th century the English language adopted the Anglo-Saxon "kyng" together with many other Anglo-Saxon words in place of the Latin "rex" and the Greek "basileus". The Anglo-Saxon also meant "tribal leader".

In the *Tyndale Edition* of the *New Testament* in English published in 1525 Jesus was likewise described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Coverdale Edition* published in 1535 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Coverdale Edition* of the *Gospel by John*,

XIX.19, reads "Iesus of Nazareth, kyng of the Iewes". In the *Cranmer Edition* published in 1539 Jesus was again described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Geneva Edition* published in 1540-1557 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Rheims Edition* published in 1582 Jesus was described as One of the "Iewes". In the *King James Edition* published in 1604-1611 also known as the *Authorized Version* Jesus was described again as one of the "Iewes". The forms of the Latin "Iudaeus" were used which were current at the time these translations were made.

The translation into English of the *Gospel by John*, XIX.19, from the Greek in which it was originally written reads "Do not inscribe the monarch of the Judeans" but that He Himself said "I am monarch". In the original Greek manuscript the Greek "basileus" appears for "monarch" in the English and the Greek "Ioudaios" appears for "Judeans" in the English. "Ioudaia" in Greek is "Judea" in English. "Ioudaios" in Greek is "Judeans" in English. There is no reason for any confusion.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, if the generally accepted understanding today of the English "Jew" and "Judean" conveyed the identical implications, inferences and innuendoes as both rightly should, it would make no difference which of these two words was used when referring to Jesus in the *New Testament* or elsewhere. ***But the implications, inferences, and innuendoes today conveyed by these two words are as different as black is from white. The word "Jew" today is never regarded as a synonym for "Judean" nor is "Judean" regarded as a synonym for "Jew".***

As I have explained, when the word "Jew" was first introduced into the English language in the 18th century its one and only implication, inference and innuendo was "Judean". However during the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries a well-organized and well-financed international "pressure group" created a so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" among the English-speaking peoples of the world. This so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" bears no relation whatsoever to the 18th century original connotation of the word "Jew". It is a misrepresentation.

The "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today bears as little relation to its original and correct meaning as the "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" bears to the original and correct meaning for the word "camel", or the "secondary meaning" today for the word "ivory" bears to the original and correct meaning of the word "ivory". The "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" is a cigarette by that name but its original and correct meaning is a desert animal by that ancient name. The "secondary meaning" of the word "ivory" today is a piece of soap but its original and correct meaning is the tusk of a male elephant.

The "secondary meanings" of words often become the generally accepted meanings of words formerly having entirely different meanings. This is accomplished by the expenditure of great amounts of money for well-planned publicity. Today if you ask for a "camel" someone will hand you cigarette by that name. Today if you ask for a piece of "ivory" someone will hand you a piece of soap by that name. You will never receive either a desert animal or a piece of the tusk of a male elephant. That must illustrate the extent to which these "secondary meanings" are able to practically eclipse the original and correct meanings of words in



the minds of the general public. The "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" today has practically totally eclipsed the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew" when it was introduced as a word in the English language. This phenomena is not uncommon.

The United States Supreme Court has recognized the "secondary meaning" of words. The highest court in the land has established as basic law that "secondary meanings" can acquire priority rights to the use of any dictionary word. Well-planned and well-financed world-wide publicity through every available media by well-organized groups of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for three centuries has created a "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" which has completely "blacked out" the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew". There can be no doubt about that.

There is not one person in the whole English-speaking world today who regards a "Jew" as a "Judean" in the literal sense of the word. That was the correct and only meaning in the 18th century. The generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today with practically no exceptions is made up of four almost universally-believed theories. These four theories are that a so-called or self-styled "Jew" is (1) a person who today professes the form of religious worship known as "Judaism", (2) a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with the ancient Semites, (3) a person directly the descendant of an ancient nation which thrived in Palestine in Bible history, (4) a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious or national groups, all rolled into one.

The present generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" is fundamentally responsible for the confusion in the minds of Christians regarding elementary tenets of the Christian faith. It is likewise responsible today to a very great extent for the dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the word "Jew" today, to the preponderant majority of intelligent and informed Christians, is contradictory and in complete conflict with incontestible historic fact. Christians who cannot be fooled any longer are suspect of the Christian clergy who continue to repeat, and repeat, and repeat ad nauseam their pet theme song "Jesus was a Jew". It actually now approaches psychosis.

Countless Christians know today that they were "brain washed" by the Christian clergy on the subject "Jesus was a Jew". The resentment they feel is not yet apparent to the Christian clergy. Christians now are demanding from the Christian clergy "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". It is now time for the Christian clergy to tell Christians what they should have told them long ago. Of all religious groups in the world Christians appear to be the least informed of any on this subject. Have their spiritual leaders been reckless with the truth?

Countless intelligent and informed Christians no longer accept unchallenged assertions by the Christian clergy that Jesus in His lifetime was a Member of a group in Judea which practised a religious form of worship then which is today called "Judaism", or that Jesus in His lifetime here on Earth was a Member of the racial group which today includes the preponderant majority of all so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world, or that the so-called or self-styled "Jews"

throughout the world today are the lineal descendants of the nation in Judea of which Jesus was a national in His lifetime here on Earth, or that the cultural characteristics of so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today correspond with the cultural characteristics of Jesus during His lifetime here on Earth and His teachings while He was here on Earth for a brief stay. Christians will no longer believe that the race, religion, nationality and culture of Jesus and the race, religion, nationality and culture of so-called or self-styled "Jews" today or their ancestors have a common origin or character.

The resentment by Christian is more ominous than the Christian clergy suspect. Under existing conditions the Christian clergy will find that ignorance is not bliss, nor wisdom folly. Christians everywhere today are seeking to learn the authentic relationship between the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the "Judeans" who populated "Judea" before, during and after the time of Jesus. Christians now insist that they be told correctly by the Christian clergy about the racial, religious, national and cultural background of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the basis for associating these backgrounds with the racial, religious, national and cultural background of Jesus in His lifetime in Judea. The intelligent and informed Christians are alerted to the exploded myth that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today are the direct descendants of the "Judeans" amongst whom Jesus lived during His lifetime here on Earth.

Christians today are also becoming more and more alerted day by day why the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world for three centuries have spent uncounted sums of money to manufacture the fiction that the "Judeans" in the time of Jesus were "Jews" rather than "Judeans", and that "Jesus was a Jew". Christians are becoming more and more aware day by day of all the economic and political advantages accruing to the so-called or self-styled "Jews" as a direct result of their success in making Christians believe that "Jesus was a Jew" in the "secondary meaning" they have created for the 18th century word "Jew". The so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today represent themselves to Christians as "Jews" only in the "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew". They seek to thereby prove their kinship with Jesus. They emphasize this fiction to the Christians constantly. That fable is fast fading and losing its former grip upon the imaginations of Christians.

To allege that "Jesus was a Jew" in the sense that during His lifetime Jesus professed and practised the form of religious worship known and practised under the modern name of "Judaism" is false and fiction of the most blasphemous nature.

If to be a so-called or self-styled "Jew" then or now the practise of "Judaism" was a requirement then Jesus certainly was not a so-called "Jew". Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religious worship practised in Judea in His lifetime and which is known and practised today under its new name "Judaism". That religious belief was then known as "Pharisaism". The Christian clergy learned that in their theological seminary days but they have never made any attempt to make that clear to Christians.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, here is a good point at which to break the writing. We will continue at the section regarding the Jewish Theological Seminary of America—often referred to as "The Vatican of Judaism". Thank you. Salu.

2/17/91 #3 HATONN

### THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM JUDAISM/PHARISAISM

[CONTINUATION OF QUOTING:]

The eminent Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, the head of the The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as the "The Vatican of Judaism", in his Forward to his First Edition of this world-famous classic "The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith", on page XXI states:

"...Judaism...Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name...the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered...From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered...demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement..."

The celebrated Rabbi Louis Finkelstein in his great classic quoted from above traces the origin of the form of religious worship practiced today under the present name "Judaism", to its origin as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus. Rabbi Louis Finkelstein confirms what the eminent Rabbi Adolph Moses stated in his great classic "Yahvism, and Other Discourses", in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi H.G. Enelow, published in 1903 by the Louisville Section of the Council of Jewish Women, in which Rabbi Adolph Moses, on page 1 states:

"Among the innumerable misfortunes which have befallen...the most fatal in its consequences is the name Judaism...Worse still, the Jews themselves, who have gradually come to call their religion Judaism...Yet, neither in biblical nor post-biblical, neither in talmudic, nor in much later times, is the term Judaism ever heard...The Bible speaks of the religion...as 'Torath Yahve', the instruction, or the moral law revealed by Yahve...in other places...as 'Yirath Yahve', the fear and reverence of Yahve. These and other appellations CONTINUED FOR MANY AGES TO STAND FOR THE RELIGION...To distinguish it from Christianity and Islam, the Jewish philosophers sometimes designate it as the faith or belief of the Jews...IT WAS FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, WRITING FOR THE INSTRUCTION OF GREEKS AND ROMANS, WHO COINED THE TERM JUDAISM, in order to pit it against Hellenism...By Hellenism was understood the civilization, comprising language, poetry, religion, art, science, manners, customs, institutions, which...had spread from Greece, its original



home, over vast regions of Europe, Asia and Africa. . . The Christians eagerly seized upon the name. . . The Jews themselves, who intensely detested the traitor Josephus, refrained from reading his works. . . HENCE THE TERM JUDAISM COINED BY JOSEPHUS REMAINED ABSOLUTELY UNKNOWN TO THEM. . . IT WAS ONLY IN COMPARATIVELY RECENT TIMES, AFTER THE JEWS BECAME FAMILIAR WITH MODERN CHRISTIAN LITERATURE, THAT THEY BEGAN TO NAME THEIR RELIGION JUDAISM." (emphasis supplied)

This statement by the world's two leading authorities on this subject clearly establishes beyond any question or any doubt that so-called "Judaism" was not the name of any form of religious worship practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus. The Flavius Josephus referred to in the above quotation lived in the 1st century. It was he who coined the word "Judaism" in the 1st century explicitly for the purpose recited clearly above. Religious worship known and practiced today under the name "Judaism" by so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world was known and practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus under the name "Pharisaism" according to Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, head of The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, and all the other most competent and qualified recognized authorities on the subject.

The form of religious worship known as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively upon the *Talmud*. The *Talmud* in the time of Jesus was the *Magna Charta*, the *Declaration of Independence*, the *Constitution*, and the *Bill of Rights*, all rolled into one, of those who practiced "Pharisaism". The *Talmud* today occupies the same relative position with respect to those who profess "Judaism". The *Talmud* today virtually exercises totalitarian dictatorship over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews" whether they are aware of that fact or not. Their spiritual leaders make no attempt to conceal the control they exercise over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". They extend their authority far beyond the legitimate limits of spiritual matters. Their authority has no equal outside religion.

The role the *Talmud* plays in "Judaism" as it is practiced today is officially stated by the eminent Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of the American Jewish Committee and the President of the Jewish Chaplains Association of the Armed Forces of the United States. In his present capacity as official spokesman for The American Jewish Committee, the self-styled "Vatican of Judaism", Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer wrote a most revealing and comprehensive article with the title "What is a Jew" which was published as a feature article in *Look Magazine* in the June 17, 1952 issue. In that article Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer evaluated the significance of the *Talmud* to "Judaism" today. In that illuminating treatise on that important subject by the most qualified authority, at the time, Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer stated:

"The Talmud consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It is a compendium of law and lore. IT IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXT-

BOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS." [H: Please obtain of copy of *RAPE OF JUSTICE* by Eustace Mullins—which can, I believe, be obtained through America West—to see just how far the judicial system is entangled and practices "law" by the rules of the "*Talmud*".]

In view of this official evaluation of the importance of the *Talmud* in the practice of "Judaism" today by the highest body of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world it is very necessary at this time, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to inquire a little further into the subject of the *Talmud*. In his lifetime the eminent Michael Rodkinson, the assumed name of a so-called or self-styled "Jew" who was one of the worlds great authorities on the *Talmud*, wrote "History of the *Talmud*". This great classic on the subject was written by Michael Rodkinson in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi Isaac M. Wise. In his "History of the *Talmud*" Michael Rodkinson, on page 70, states:

"Is the literature that Jesus was familiar with in his early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it? Can we ourselves review the ideas, the statements, the modes of reasoning and thinking, ON MORAL AND RELIGIOUS SUBJECTS, which were current in his time, and MUST HAVE BEEN REVOLVED BY HIM DURING THOSE THIRTY SILENT YEARS WHEN HE WAS PONDERING HIS FUTURE MISSION? To such inquiries the learned class of Jewish rabbis ANSWER BY HOLDING UP THE TALMUD. Here, say they, is THE SOURCE FROM WHENCE JESUS OF NAZARETH DREW THE TEACHINGS WHICH ENABLE HIM TO REVOLUTIONIZE THE WORLD; and the question becomes, therefore, an interesting one TO EVERY CHRISTIAN. What is the Talmud? THE TALMUD, THEN IS THE WRITTEN FORM OF THAT WHICH, IN THE TIME OF JESUS WAS CALLED THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS AND TO WHICH HE MAKES FREQUENT ALLUSIONS. What sort of book is it?"

Stimulated by that invitation every Christian worth of the name should immediately take the trouble to seek the answer to that "interesting" question "to every Christian". My dear Dr. Goldstein, your articles do not indicate whether you have taken the time and the trouble to personally investigate "what sort of book" the *Talmud* is either before or after your conversion to Catholicism. Have you ever done so? If you have done so what is the conclusion you have reached regarding "what sort of book" the *Talmud* is? What is your personal unbiased and unprejudiced opinion of the *Talmud*? Is it consistent with your present views as a devout Roman Catholic and a tried and true Christian? Can you spare a few moments to drop me a few lines on your present views?

In case you have never had the opportunity to investigate the contents of the "63 books" of the *Talmud* so well summarized by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in his illuminating article "What is a Jew", previously quoted, may I here impose upon your precious time and quote a few passages for you until you find

the time to conveniently investigate the *Talmud*'s contents personally. If I can be of any assistance to you in doing so please do not hesitate to let me know in what manner you can use my help.

From the Birth of Jesus until this day there have never been recorded more vicious and vile libelous blasphemies of Jesus, of Christians and the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere, or anytime than you will find between the covers of the infamous "63 books" which are "the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law" as well as the "textbook used in the training of rabbis". The explicit and implicit irreligious character and implications of the contents of the *Talmud* will open your eyes as they have never been opened before. The *Talmud* reviles Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith as the priceless spiritual and cultural heritage of Christians has never been reviled before or since the *Talmud* was completed in the 5th century. You will have to excuse the foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see here as verbatim quotations from the official unabridged translation of the *Talmud* into English. **BE PREPARED FOR A SURPRISE.**

In the year 1935 the international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for the first time in history published an official unabridged translation of the complete *Talmud* in the English language with complete footnotes. What possessed them to make this translation in English is one of the unsolved mysteries. It was probably done because so many so-called or self-styled "Jews" of the younger generation were unable to read the *Talmud* in the many ancient languages in which the original "63 books" of the *Talmud* were first composed by their authors in many lands between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D.

The international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" selected the most learned scholars to make this official translation of the *Talmud* into English. These famous scholars also prepared official footnotes explaining passages of the *Talmud* where they were required. This official unabridged translation of the *Talmud* into English with the official footnotes was printed in London in 1935 by the Soncino Press. It has been always referred to as the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*. A very limited number of the *Soncino Edition* were printed. They were not made available to any purchaser. The *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* is to be found in the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library. A set of the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* has been available to me for many years. They have become rare "collector's items" by now.

[H: Do you also see that it is up to you—the people as to whether or not these Journals end up removed from the hands of the world population and fall among the "rare" publications accidentally missed in the mass destruction of the information? It is up to you, citizens of the world, as the world nears destruction at the hands of those who have stolen your very "Truth of God Creator". How can you know Truth if all documentation thereof is destroyed by the would be KINGS AND CONTROLLERS OF THE PLANET?]

The *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* with its footnotes is like a double-edged sword. It teaches the *Talmud* to countless millions of the younger generation of so-called or self-styled "Jews" who are not able to read the *Talmud* in the many ancient languages in which



the *Talmud* was written by its authors between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D. It also teaches Christians what the *Talmud* has to say about Jesus, about Christians and about the Christian faith. Someday this is bound to back-fire. Christians will some day challenge the assertion that the *Talmud* is the "sort of book" from which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects". The rumbling is already heard in places.

[H: As you read the quotations, I want (especially you ones who objected to Germain and Hatonn using Bull-shit to see if a scribe would edit it out) to have you REALLY PAY ATTENTION AS WE PUT THIS INFORMATION INTO YOUR HANDS AND SEE IF YOU STILL BELIEVE THE CHRIST FRAGMENT OF GOD/CREATOR/CREATION WOULD LIKELY UTILIZE THESE TERMS.]

The official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* published in 1935 was "Translated into English with Notes, Glossary and Indices" by such eminent Talmudic scholars as Rabbi Dr. I. Epstein, Rabbi Dr. Samuel Daiches, Rabbi Dr. Israel W. Slotki, M. A., Litt. D., The Reverend Dr. A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., M.Sc., Jacob Schacter, A. Mishcon, A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., Maurice Simon M.A., and the Very Reverend The Chief Rabbi Dr. J. H. Hertz wrote the "Foreword" for the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*. The Very Reverend Rabbi Hertz was at the time the Chief Rabbi of England.

The following are but a few of the many similar quotations with footnotes from the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*, the "sort of book" from which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious" subjects:

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 54b-55a: "What is meant by this?—Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that (2). What is the basis of their dispute?—Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt (upon the actual offender); whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty (in that respect) (3). But Samuel maintains: Scriptures writes, (And thou shalt not lie with mankind) as with the lyings of a woman (4). It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; (55a) (he) who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally; or a woman who causes herself to be bestiality abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment (5)."

Footnotes:

(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated in supra 54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e. less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. (emphasis is in original, Ed.)

(2) Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is in-

curred. Samuel makes three the minimum.

(3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity.

(4) *Lev. XVIII, 22.*

(5) Rashi reads ("xxx") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) instead of ("zzz") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) in our printed texts. A male, aged nine years and a day, who commits etc. There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraitha. The first—a male aged nine years and a day—refers to the passive subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the adult offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the active offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the *Bible* states, Thou shalt not lie with mankind, where only the sex of the passive participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the active party, the guilt being incurred by the passive adult party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the passive adult does not incur guilt unless the other party is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraitha supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

Before giving any more verbatim quotations from the "sort of book" from which it is falsely alleged Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects" I wish to here again recall to your attention the official statement by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in *Look Magazine* for June 17, 1952. In that official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer on behalf of the American Jewish Committee, self-styled "The Vatican of Judaism", informed the 20,000,000 readers of *Look Magazine* that the *Talmud* "IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". Please bear this mind as you read further.

Before continuing I wish also to call your attention to another feature. Confirming the official view of Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the *New York Times* on May 20, 1954 ran a news item under the headline "Rabbis Plan a Fund to Endow Two Chairs". The news item itself ran as follows: "Special to the New York Times, Uniontown, Pa. May 19—Plans for raising \$500,000. for the creation of two endowed chairs at the Jewish Theological Seminary of America were announced today at the fifty-fourth annual convention of the Rabbinical Assembly of America. THE PROFESSORSHIPS WOULD BE KNOWN AS THE LOUIS GINSBERG CHAIR IN TALMUD..." This is further proof that the *Talmud* is not yet quite a dead-letter in the "TRAINING OF RABBIS". Is further proof needed on that question?

The world's leading authorities on the *Talmud* confirm that the official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* translated into English follows the original texts with great exactness. It is almost a word-for-word translation of the original texts. In his famous classic "The History of the *Talmud*" Michael Rodkinson, the leading authority on the *Talmud*, in collaboration with the celebrated Reverend Dr. Isaac Wise, states:

"With the conclusion of the first

volume of this work at the beginning of the twentieth century, we would invite the reader to take a glance over the past of the *Talmud*, in which he will see. . . that not only was the *Talmud* not destroyed, but was so saved that NOT A SINGLE LETTER OF IT IS MISSING; and now IT IS FLOURISHING TO SUCH A DEGREE AS CANNOT BE FOUND IN ITS PAST HISTORY. . . THE TALMUD IS ONE OF THE WONDERS OF THE WORLD. During the twenty centuries of its existence. . . IT SURVIVED IN ITS ENTIRETY, and not only has the power of its foes FAILED TO DESTROY EVEN A SINGLE LINE, but it has not even been able materially to weaken its influence for any length of time. IT STILL DOMINATES THE MINDS OF A WHOLE PEOPLE, WHO VENERATE ITS CONTENTS AS DIVINE TRUTH. . . The colleges for the study of the *Talmud* are increasing almost in every place where Israel dwells, especially in this country where millions are gathered for the funds of the two colleges, the Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati and The Jewish Theological Seminary of America in New York, in which the chief study is the Talmud. . . There are also in our city houses of learning (Jeshibath) for the study of the *Talmud* in the lower East Side, where many young men are studying the Talmud every day."

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

\*\*\*Dharma, there is something wrong with your computer keyboard—write no more until it is checked and cleared. We will take a respite while this is taken care of, please.\*\*\*

**2/17/91 #4 HATONN**

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

This "divine truth" which "a whole people venerate" of which "not a single letter of it is missing" and today "is flourishing to such a degree as cannot be found in its history" is illustrated by the additional verbatim quotations which follow:

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 55b: "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; (if a niddah) she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon (a person afflicted with gonorrhea)." (emphasis in original text of *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 58b. "R. Eleazar said in R. Hanina's name; If a heathen had an unnatural connection with his wife, he incurs guilt; for it is written, and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (2). Raba objected: Is there anything for which a Jew is not punishable and a heathen is? (3). But Raba said thus: A heathen who violates his neighbor's wife is free from punishment. Why so?—(Scripture saith) To his wife, but not to his neighbor's; and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (4).



Footnotes: (2) His wife derives no pleasure from this, and hence there is no cleaving.

(3) A variant reading of this passage is: Is there anything permitted to a Jew which is forbidden to a heathen. Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew.

(4) By taking the two in conjunction, the latter as illustrating the former, we learn that the guilt of violating the injunction 'to his wife but not to his neighbor's wife' is incurred only for natural but not for unnatural intercourse." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 69a. "A man: from this I know the law only with respect to a man: whence do I know it of one aged nine years and a day who is capable of intercourse? From the verse, And 'if a man?' (2)—He replied: Such a minor can produce semen, but cannot beget therewith; for it is like the seed of cereals less than a third grown (3)."

(footnotes) "(2) 'And' (') indicates an extension of the law, and is here interpreted to include a minor aged nine years and a day.

(3) Such cereals contain seed, which if sown, however, will not grow.

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 69b. "Our rabbis taught: If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her,—Beth Shammai say, he thereby renders her unfit for the priesthood (1). Beth Hillel declare her fit. . . All agree that the connection of a boy nine years and a day is a real connection; whilst that of one less than eight years is not (2); their dispute refers only to one who is eight years old.

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., she becomes a harlot whom a priest may not marry (*Lev. XXII, 7*).

(2) So that if he was nine years and a day or more, Beth Hillel agree that she is invalidated from the priesthood; whilst if he was less than eight, Beth Shammai agree that she is not."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 5b. "The question was asked: Is it allowed (15) to perform the first marital act on the Sabbath? (16). Is the blood (in the womb) stored up (17), or is it the result of a wound? (18).

(footnotes) "(15) Lit., 'how is it?'

(16) When the intercourse could not take place before the Sabbath (*Tosaf*).

(17) And the intercourse would be allowed, since the blood flows out of its own accord, no wound having been made.

(18) Lit., or is it wounded? And the intercourse would be forbidden."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 10a-10b. "Someone came before Rabban Gamaliel the son of Rabbi (and) said to him, 'my master I have had intercourse (with my newly wedded wife) and I have not found any blood (7). She (the wife) said to him, 'My master, I am still a virgin'. He (then) said to them: Bring me two handmaids, one (who is) a virgin and one who had intercourse with a man. They brought to him (two such handmaids), and he placed them on a cask of wine. (In the case of) the one who was no more a virgin its smell (1) went through (2), (in the case of) the virgin the smell did not go through (3). He (then) placed this one (the young wife) also (on a cask of wine), and its smell (4) did not go through. He (then) said to him: Go, be happy with thy bargain (7). But he should have examined her from the beginning (8)."

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., the smell of wine.

(2) One could smell the wine from the mouth (*Rashi*).

(3) One could not smell the wine from the mouth.

(4) i.e., the smell of wine.

(5) Rabban Gamaliel.

(6) To the husband.

(7) The test showed that the wife was a virgin.

(8) Why did he first have experiment with the two handmaids."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 11a-11b. "Raba said, It means (5) this: When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (6), it is as if one puts the finger in the eye (7); but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown up woman, he makes her as 'a girl who is injured by a piece of wood'."

(footnotes) "(5). Lit., 'says'.

(6) Lit., 'here', that is, less than three years old.

(7) Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 11a-11b. "Rab Judah said that Rab said: A small boy who has intercourse with a grown up woman makes her (as though she were) injured by a piece of wood (1). Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(footnotes) "(1) Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(Book) *Hayorath*, 4a. "We learnt: (THE LAW CONCERNING THE) MENSTRUANT OCCURS IN THE TORAH BUT IF A MAN HAS INTERCOURSE WITH A WOMAN THAT AWAITS A DAY CORRESPONDING TO A DAY HE IS EXEMPT. But why? Surely (the law concerning) a woman that awaits a day corresponding to a day is mentioned in the Scriptures: He hath made naked her fountain. But, surely it is written, (1)—They might rule that in the natural way even the first stage of contact is forbidden; and in an unnatural way, however, consummation of coition only is forbidden but the first stage of contact is permitted. If so, (the same might apply) even (to the case of) a menstruant also! (2)—The fact, however, is (that the ruling might have been permitted) (3) even in the natural way (4) alleging (that the prohibition of) the first stage (5) has reference to a menstruant woman only (6). And if you prefer I might say: The ruling may have been that a woman is not regarded as a zabah (7) except during the daytime because it is written, all the days of her issue (8)." (emphasis appears in *Soncino Edition* original, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(13) *Lev. XV, 28*.

(14) Cf. *supra* p. 17, n. 10. Since she is thus Biblically considered unclean how could a court rule that one having intercourse with her is exempt?

(15) *Lev. XX, 18*.

(1) Ibid. 13. The plural "xxxx" (Hebrew characters, Ed.) implies natural, and unnatural intercourse.

(2) Why then was the case of 'a woman who awaits a day corresponding to a day' given as an illustration when the case of a menstruant, already mentioned, would apply the same illustration.

(3) The first stage of contact.

(4) In the case of one 'who awaits a day corresponding to a day'; only consummation of coition being forbidden i.e. her case.

(5) Cf. *Lev. XX, 18*.

(6) Thus permitting a forbidden act which the Sadducees do not admit.

(7) A woman who has an issue of blood not in the time of her menstruation, and is subject to certain laws of uncleanness and purification

(*Lev. XV, 25ff*).

(8) *Lev. XV, 26*. Emphasis being laid on days."

(Book) *Abodah Zarah*, 36b-37a. "R. Naham b. Isaac said: They decreed in connection with a heathen child that it would cause defilement by seminal emission (2) so that an Israelite child should not become accustomed to commit pederasty with it. . . From what age does a heathen child cause defilement by seminal emission? From the age of nine years and one day. (37a) for inasmuch as he is then capable of the sexual act he likewise defiles by emission. Rabina said: It is therefore to be concluded that a heathen girl (communicates defilement) from the age of three years and one day, for inasmuch as she is then capable of the sexual act she likewise defiles by a flux.

(footnotes) "(2). Even though he suffered from no issue."

(Book) *Sotah*, 26b. "R. Papa said: It excludes an animal, because there is not adultery in connection with an animal (4). Raba of Parazika (5) asked R. Ashi, Whence is the statement which the Rabbis made that there is no adultery in connection with an animal?—Because it is written, Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot or the wages of a dog etc.; (6) and it has been taught: The hire of a dog (7) and the wages of a harlot (8) are permissible, as it is said, Even both of these (9)—the two (specified texts are abominations) but not four (10). . . As lying with mankind. (12) But, said Raba, it excludes the case where he warned her against contact of the bodies (13). Abaye said to him, That is merely an obscene act (and not adultery), and did the All-Merciful prohibit (a wife to her husband) for and obscene act?" (emphasis in original text, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(4) She would not be prohibited to her husband for such an act.

(5). Farausag near Baghdad v.BB. (*Sonc. Ed.*) p. 15, n. 4. He is thus distinguished from the earlier Rabbi of that name.

(6) *Deut. XXIII, 19*.

(7) Money given by a man to a harlot to associate with his dog. Such an association is not legal adultery.

(8) If a man had a female slave who was a harlot and he exchanged her for an animal, it could be offered.

(9) Are an abomination unto the Lord *ibid*.

(10) Viz., the other two mentioned by the Rabbi.

(11) In *Num. V, 13*, since the law applies to a man who is incapable.

(12) *Lev. XVIII, 22*. The word for 'lying' is in the plural and is explained as denoting also unnatural intercourse.

(13) With the other man, although there is no actual coition." (emphasis appears in original *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 55b. "Raba said; For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated bondmaid (9), a married woman (10), and a sotah (11)? This in connection with the designated bondmaid (is required) as has just been explained (12). That in connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum (13). This is a satisfactory interpretation in accordance with the view of him who maintains that if one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated (14); what, however, can be said, according to him who maintains (that for such an act one is) guilty?—The exclusion is rather that of intercourse with a dead woman (15). Since it might have been assumed that,



as (a wife), even after her death, is described as his kin (16), one should be guilty for (intercourse with) her (as for that) with a married woman, hence we are taught (that one is exonerated).

(footnotes) (9) *Lev.XIX,20.*

(10) *Ibid.XVIII,20.*

(11) *Num.V,13.*

(12) *Supra 55a.*

(13) Since no fertilization can possibly occur.

(14) *Shebu.,18a,Sanh.55a.*

(15) Even though she dies as a married woman.

(16) In *Lev.XXI,2.* where the text enumerates the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. As was explained, *supra 22b*, his kin refers to one's wife." (emphasis in *Soncino Edition* original, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 103a-103b. "When the serpent copulated with Eve (14) he infused her (15) with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai (16) came to an end, the lust of idolators who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end."

(footnotes) "(14) In the garden of Eden, according to tradition.

(15) i.e., the human species.

(16) And experienced the purifying influence of divine Revelation."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 63a. "R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh (5)? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

(footnotes) "(5) *Gen.II,23.* emphasis on This is now." (emphasis appears in original *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 60b. "As R. Joshua b. Levi related: There was a certain town in the Land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Ramanos who conducted an enquiry and found it in the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day (14), and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest (15)."

(footnotes) "(13) A proselyte under the age of three years and one day may be married by a priest.

(14) And was married to a priest.

(15) i.e., permitted to continue to live with her husband."

P (Book) *Yebamoth*, 59b. "R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest (4). Likewise it was taught: A woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being (5), though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning (6), is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest (7).

(footnotes) "(4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either.

(5) A beast.

(6) If the offense was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning.

(7) In the absence of witnesses and warning."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 12b. "R. Bebai recited before R. Naham: Three (categories of) women may (7) use an absorbent (8) in their marital intercourse (9), a minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor (10) because (otherwise) she might (11) become pregnant,

and as a result (11) might die. . . And what is the age of such a minor? (14). From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under (15), or over this age (16) must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner."

(footnotes) "(7) (So Rashi.R.Tam: Should use, v.Tosaf s.v.)

(8) Hackled wool or flax.

(9) To prevent conception.

(10) May use an absorbent.

(11) Lit., 'perhaps'.

(14) Who is capable of conception but exposed thereby to the danger of death.

(15) When no conception is possible.

(16) when pregnancy involves no fatal consequences."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 59b. "When R.Dimi came (8) he related; It once happened at Haitalu (9) that while a young woman was sweeping the floor (10) a village dog (11) covered her from the rear (12) and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest.

(footnotes) "(8) From Palestine to Babylon.

(9) (Babylonian form for Aitulu, modern Airturun N.W. of Kadesh, v.S. Kelin, *Beitrage*,p.47).

(10) Lit., 'house'.

(11) Or 'big hunting dog' (Rashi), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk).

(12) A case of unnatural intercourse.

[H: Is any of this beginning to be a bit outlandish to any of you? Dogs? "A village dog" covered her from the rear..?" Is this not the most confusing bunch of nonsense you have ever seen? Does it cross anyone's mind that you might be dealing with rules set up by ones totally unfamiliar with much of anything suitable to behavior by Earth Human? Oh yes, you have bestiality but hardly anything so allowable as "trivial" in being covered from the rear by a dog—while sweeping the floor yet? Would you believe such a tale if anyone walked up to you and told you this—today? Does anyone begin to relate anything in these outlandish displays of obscenities with what you have heard of the activities of "little gray aliens"? To continue:

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 6b. "Said he to him: Not like those Babylonians who are not skilled in moving aside (7), but there are some who are skilled in moving aside (8). If so, why (give the reason of) 'anxious'?(10)—For one who is not skilled. (Then) let them say: One who is skilled is allowed (to perform the first intercourse on Sabbath), one who is not skilled is forbidden?—Most (people) are skilled (11). Said Raba the son of R. Hanan to Abaye: If this were so, then why (have) groomsmen (12) why (have) a sheet?(13)—He (Abaye) said to him: There (the groomsmen and the sheet are necessary) perhaps he will see and destroy (the tokens of her virginity) (14).

(footnotes) "(7) i.e., having intercourse with a virgin without causing a bleeding.

Thus no blood need come out, and 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not apply.

(9) If the bridegroom is skilled in "moving sideways".

(10) He need not be anxious about the intercourse and should not be free from reading Shema' on account of such anxiety.

(11) Therefor the principle regarding 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not, as a rule, apply.

(12) The groomsmen testify in case of need to the virginity of the bride. V. *infra 12a*. If the bridegroom will act in a manner that will cause no bleeding, the groomsmen will not be able to testify on the question of virginity.

(13) To provide evidence of the virginity of the bride. Cf. *Deut.XXII,17*.

(14) It may happen that he will act in the normal manner and cause bleeding but he will destroy the tokens and maintain that the bride was not a virgin; for this reason the above mentioned provisions are necessary. Where however he moved aside and made a false charge as to her virginity, the bride can plead that she is still a virgin (Rashi)."

After reading these verbatim quotations from the countless other similar quotations which you will find in the official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* in the English language are you of the opinion, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that the *Talmud* was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"? You have read here verbatim quotations and official footnotes on a few of the many other subjects covered by the "63 books" of the *Talmud*. When you read them you must be prepared for a shock. I am surprised that the United States Post Office does not bar the *Talmud* from the mails. I hesitated to quote them in this letter.

[H: I also hesitated to quote them herein because the next barrage of accusations and denouncing will pile upon my people—but truth is truth and if you ones will not take time to look it up for self then hope for your journey is slim indeed. I MOST CERTAINLY DO NOT EXPECT YOU TO FIND TRUTH BY SIMPLY ASKING A NICE RABBI OR CLERGYMAN. I would like, herein, to remind you of something regarding these Zionists; Your own Jerry Falwell stood forth as leader of your "Moral Majority" and stated before the world: "I am proud to say that I am a Zionist!" Does it mean that he KNEW all these things of heinous content? No, he is simply another of the ignorant and intentionally uninformed!]

In support of the contention by the top echelon among the outstanding authorities on this phase of the present status of the *Talmud*, further proof of the wide influence exerted by the *Talmud* upon the so-called or self-styled "Jews" is supplied by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article "What is a Jew" in the June 17, 1952 issue of *Look Magazine*. Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article contains a lovely picture of a smiling man seated in a chair with a large opened book upon his lap. Seated around him on the floor are about a dozen smiling men and women. They are paying close attention to the smiling man in the chair with the opened book upon his lap. He is reading to the persons on the floor. He emphasizes what he is reading by gestures with one of his hands. Beneath this photograph of the group is the following explanation:

"ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS, TOO. RABBI IN THIS PICTURE, SEATED IN CHAIR, LEADS GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." (emphasis supplied)

This picture and explanation indicate the extent the *Talmud* is the daily diet of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in this day and age. The *Talmud* is first taught to children of so-called or self-styled "Jews" as soon as they are able to read. Just as the *Talmud* is the "textbook by which rabbis are trained" so is the *Talmud* also



the textbook by which the rank-and-file of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" are "trained" to think from their earliest age. In the translation of the *Talmud* with its texts edited, corrected and formulated by the eminent Michael Rodkinson, Reverend Dr. Isaac M. Wise, on page XI, it states:

**"THE MODERN JEW IS THE PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD".** (emphasis supplied)

To the average Christian the word "*Talmud*" is just another word associated by them with the form of religious worship practised in their synagogues by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Many Christians have never heard of the *Talmud*. Very few Christians are informed on the contents of the *Talmud*. Some may believe the *Talmud* to be an integral part of the religious worship known to them as "Judaism". It suggests a sort of bible or religious text book. It is classed as a spiritual manual. But otherwise few if any Christian has an understanding of the contents of the *Talmud* and what it means in the daily lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". As an illustration, my dear Dr. Goldstein, how many Christians have any conception of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement?

[H: For you readers of **AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL**, allow me to point out that the original release of this information was titled **TALMUD IMMANUEL**. I think it is now evident as to WHY Sananda chose to relabel it. There is now a new copy of the book translated by Billy Meier—again called the **TALMUD IMMANUEL**. I suggest you be most careful in the reading thereof for it is printed solely for the monetary value and these ones who are reproducing the work have done everything they could do to STOP our publishing of the truth. "*Talmud*" is a perfectly good word but as is always the case with the great deceiver, you do not get goodness and light—but lies and deceit. Therefore, God will refrain from utilizing terms which will mislead you who are efforting to find Truth. A word placed so blatantly upon the cover indicates misuse of the intent if it is there to connote TRUTH!]

In Volume VIII of the *Jewish Encyclopedia* on page 539 found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and libraries of all leading cities, will be found the official translation into English of the prayer known as the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer. It is the prologue of the Day of Atonement services in the synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with chanting rabbis at the altar. After the recital of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer the Day of Atonement religious ceremonies follow immediately. The Day of Atonement religious observances are the highest holy days of so-called or self-styled "Jews" and are celebrated as such throughout the world. The official translation into English of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer follows:

**"ALL VOWS, OBLIGATIONS, OATHS, ANATHEMAS, whether called 'konam', 'konas', or by any other name, WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND, FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT, (whose happy coming we await), we do repent. MAY THEY BE DEEMED ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULLED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR HAVE POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE**

**OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS."** (emphasis supplied).

**[H: Go right back now and REALLY READ THAT PRAYER FOR YOU DID NOT PICK UP THE POINT THE FIRST TIME!]**

The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the "*Kol Nidre* (All Vows) prayer are referred to in the *Talmud* in the Book of *Nedarim*, 23a-23b as follows:

(Book) "And he who desires that NONE OF HIS VOWS MADE DURING THE YEAR SHALL BE VALID, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'EVERY VOW WHICH I MAY MAKE IN THE FUTURE SHALL BE NULL (1). (HIS VOWS ARE THEN INVALID,) PROVIDING THAT HE REMEMBERS THIS AT THE TIME OF THE VOW.'" (emphasis in original and supplied, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(1) This may have provided a support for the custom of reciting *Kol Nidre* (a formula for dispensation of vows) prior to the Evening Service of the Day of Atonement (Ran). . . Though the beginning of the year (New Year) is mentioned here, the Day of Atonement was probably chosen on account of its great solemnity. But *Kol Nidre* as part of the ritual IS LATER THAN THE TALMUD, and, as seen from the following statement of R. Huna b. Hinene, THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC. (emphasis supplied and in original text, Ed.)

The greatest study of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer was made by the eminent psychoanalyst Professor Theodor Reik, the celebrated pupil of the famous Dr. Sigmund Freud. The analysis of the historic, religious and psychological background of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer by Professor Reik presents the *Talmud* in its true perspective. This important study is contained in Professor Reik's "The Ritual, Psycho-Analytical Studies". In the chapter on the *Talmud*, on page 168, Professor Reik states:

**"THE TEXT WAS TO THE EFFECT THAT ALL OATHS WHICH BELIEVERS TAKE BETWEEN ONE DAY OF ATONEMENT AND THE NEXT DAY OF ATONEMENT ARE DECLARED INVALID."** (emphasis supplied)

Before explaining to you how the present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer was introduced into the Day of Atonement synagogue ceremonies, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I would like to quote a passage to you from the *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*.

The *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia* confirms the fact that the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer has no spiritual value as might be believed because it is recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement as the prologue of the religious ceremonies which follow it. The secular significance of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer is indicated forcefully by the analysis in the *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*. In Volume VI, on page 441, it states:

**"The *Kol Nidre* HAS NOTHING WHATEVER TO DO WITH THE ACTUAL IDEA OF THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. . . it attained to extraordinary solemnity and popularity by reason of the fact that it was THE FIRST PRAYER RECITED ON THIS HOLIEST OF DAYS."**

My dear Dr. Goldstein, prepare for the shock of your life. Compelled by what you have now read here about the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer you must be shocked to learn that many Christian churches actually "pealed their bells" on the Day of Atonement in celebration of that holy day for so-called or self-styled "Jews". How stupid can the Christian clergy get? From what I have learned after a

cursory inquiry I am unable to say whether it was a case of stupidity or cupidity. With what you already know, together with what you will additionally know before you finish this letter, you will be able to judge for yourself whether it was stupidity or cupidity. There is not one single fact in this entire letter which every graduate of a theological seminary did not have the opportunity to learn.

The following news item was featured in the *New York* on October 7th only a few days ago. Under a prominent headline "**JEWISH HOLIDAYS TO END AT SUNDOWN**" the *New York World Telegram* gave great prominence to the following story:

**"Synagogues and temples throughout the city were crowded yesterday as the 24 hour fast began. Dr. Norman Salit, head of the Synagogue Council of America, representing the three major Jewish bodies, had called on other faiths TO JOIN THE FAST. . . Cutting across religious lines, MANY PROTESTANT CHURCHES IN THE CITY PELED THEIR BELLS LAST NIGHT TO SOUND THE *KOL NIDRE*, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR. THE GESTURE OF GOOD-WILL WAS RECOMMENDED BY THE MANHATTAN OFFICE OF THE PROTESTANT COUNCIL."** (emphasis supplied)

That just about "tops" anything I have ever had come to my attention revealing the ignorance and indifference of the Christian clergy to the hazards today facing the Christian faith. From my personal contacts with the Manhattan Office of the Protestant Council in the recent past I hold out very little hope for any constructive contribution they can make to the common defense of the Christian faith against its dedicated enemies. In each instance they buckled under the "pressure" exerted upon them by the "contacts" for so-called or self-styled "Jews". If it was not so tragic it would be comic. It was a joke indeed but the joke was on the Christian clergy. Ye Gods! "Many" Christian churches "pealed their bells", as the Protestant Council reports the event, "**TO SOUND THE *KOL NIDRE*, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR**". Just where does betrayal of a trust and breach of faith begin?

The present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer dates from the 11th century. A political reversal in eastern Europe compelled the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe to adopt the present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer. That story involves the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe.

Before relating here as briefly as possible the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of eastern Europe I would like to quote here another short passage from the *Jewish Encyclopedia* in Volume VII, on page 540, states:

**"AN IMPORTANT ALTERATION IN THE WORDING of the '*Kol Nidre*' was made by Rashi's son-in-law, Meir ben Samuel, WHO CHANGED THE ORIGINAL PHRASE 'FROM THE LAST DAY OF ATONEMENT TO THIS ONE' to 'FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTIL THE NEXT'".**

(emphasis supplied)

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

We will herein stop quoting and for that matter, stop the writing at this point for this sitting. Thank you for the long hours of service, Dharma. I ask you to be particularly



attuned to my call for you are in danger and hence is why we had to disengage your prior computer. We will simply have to work our way through the next few days of bringing forth this information for as you might well note—**THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD DOES NOT WANT IT BROUGHT FORTH!** When human realizes how he has been duped he shall rise up and stop this madness. Ah, and may it be "in time".

Hatonn to stand-by. I shall keep the shielding in place but I must ask that you remain within my commands lest you be damaged. The Truth is going to come forth now and it has confirmation and credentials of proof—just as you were told at onset by "The Command"—"that you would be given credentials and credibility from that which is the Silver Clouds and would be forthcoming from Earth-place." And so it shall be put to print that Man may see how sadly he has been made the dupe.

Good evening. God grants his protection of his servants. Salu.

**2/18/91 #2 HATONN**

### **TODAY'S WATCH**

Briefly we will attend today's nonsense for I wish to move forward with material which may save your souls—loss of your bodies is simply "collateral damage" as I believe your military and administration refer to death of "innocent civilians".

Several points to note and then we will move on. Firstly, note the involvement of the top Russian leaders with the Iraq "set-up". Then also note the exchanges of notes between countries. Then note the "sudden" discovery of massive gold deposits in the Soviet Union—which will "save the Soviet economy". Come now, you can tell from the assay office pictures that the gold has long been known about and mined. YOUR WORLD IS BEING TOLD THAT RUSSIA IS VERY MUCH ALIVE AND WELL AND YOU HAVE BEEN DUPED INTO SENDING BILLIONS TO HER AID—BUT, THE GAME IS BEING PLAYED ACCORDING TO THE RULES OF THE ELITE. KEEP YOUR EYES OPEN!

One of the most IMPORTANT references today regarding Russia is the fact that "...the Russians are concerned about the gathering storm and anger of the **60 MILLION MOSLEMS** within Russia who are on the march to uprising against the Middle East attack by the United States." It will take more than walking gently and carrying a big stick, America, when you add 60 million upset Moslems to the Millions and Millions of upset Moslems elsewhere and all the Millions of Islamics in the world. Then, you had better really watch the Chinese for—even though they claim communism as politics—they are Buddha followers for the most part and Buddha taught Christian commandments. This event is getting large indeed, and out of control, World!

You will have far more dramatics regarding the ground war or the propaganda won't be worth anything. I suggest you listen to your media "authorities" as they come forth on TV to "discuss the outlay of news". There is no earthly way you can tell a thing about the news outlay except that you CANNOT BELIEVE A WORD OF IT. The head of CNN has said that what is produced on the news is to simply get instant "coded messages" to one another and the REAL negotiations go on behind the scenes in absolute secrecy while allowing "leaks" as

intended to distract. Do you know why you continue to watch the lies and believe them? Because you actually don't believe a thing anyone tells you so you select that which pleases your own opinion—no more and no less. You simply, as does the UN councils and national leaders, parrot whatever is said, even unto the same terminology as handed out in the scripting prior to any "official statements".

Next—look at your President Bush today. He is dressed in black military-appearing garb and is carrying a very big stick during his "POWER WALK" as the press called it. This follows a day in Church wherein a citizen objects to Bush's massacre and the man is hauled out by police and arrested and charged with public disturbance. The man has a child in Saudi Arabia and is against the killing of innocent citizens—AND YOU ARREST HIM! YOU ARREST THE MAN WHO BELONGS TO THE GROUP, FOR SPEAKING OUT, AND ALLOW THE ONE WHO COMMITS GENOCIDE AND GLOBAL ANNIHILATION TO GO IN PROTECTION.

You had better further note that this "elderly man Bush" is acting in advance of an athlete in Olympic competition—he can out-jog any of his secret service men and at a "walk" can out-run all of the press. THIS IS THE STRATEGIC CLUE TO IDENTIFY A REPRODUCTION IN EFFORT TO HAVE HIM APPEAR SUPER-HUMAN. THE LIES ARE SO GREAT AND THE DECEPTIONS SO INTENSE AND SO GREAT THAT IT IS INDEED DIFFICULT TO SEE TRUTH THROUGH THE BARRAGE OF BLOODSTAINED DRAPERY. Let us please return to the Journal in penning.

### **CONTINUATION OF FREEDMAN'S LETTER TO GOLDSTEIN**

Yes, you will note that the names are of Judean lineage—YOU WILL ALSO NOTE THAT ALMOST ALL OF THE ONES WHO SPEAK ON YOUR TV AND IN THE PRESS ARE OF "JEWISH" LABELS. IF YOU MISS THAT POINT, THEN YOU HAVE MISSED EVERYTHING. IT WILL BE YOU OF JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL PUT A STOP TO THE INSANITY OF THE ZIONISTS OR YOU WILL BE TRAMPLED INTO THE EARTH BY THEIR IRON BOOTS. This is, of course, not easy for the lies have been so massive and you of the heritage of the "holy lands" have sought so long and diligently for your roots. Yes, it shall be YOU of the REAL JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL BRING THIS TO A HALT OR IT SHALL NOT BE STOPPED. FOR YOU KNOW THE TRUTH OF WHAT IS BEING LAID BARE HEREIN.

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

You will agree, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that Meir ben Samuel knew what he was doing. The wording of that altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer makes the recital of the prayer a release during the coming year from any obligation to respect any oath, vow or pledge made during the coming year. Like any one-year license obtained from the Federal, State or Municipal governments, the altered version of the "Kol Nidre" prayer is also a "license" for one year only. "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer extends immunity in advance for one year from all obligations to observe the terms of oaths, vows and pledges made in the year following the date of the Day of Atonement

when the prayer was recited. Each year however it becomes necessary to renew this "license" which automatically revokes in advance any oath, vow or pledge made during the next twelve months, by again appearing in a synagogue on the next Day of Atonement and reciting the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer again. Do you approve of this?

The passage in the Talmud referring to "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer certifies to several serious situations. It certifies that "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was added as a prologue to the Day of Atonement religious services long after the completion of the Talmud between 500 A.D.-1000 A.D. by the statement, "as part of the ritual is later than the Talmud". It confirms that Meir ben Samuel who authored the present altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer lived in the 11th century. Furthermore, the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe believed it served their purpose better to keep secret from their Christian conquerors their attitude on oaths, vows and pledges, "the law of revocation in advance was not made public".

Without a complete and accurate knowledge of the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe, my dear Dr. Goldstein, it is quite impossible for yourself or for anybody to intelligently understand the harmful influence the Talmud has exerted for ten centuries, and the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer for seven centuries upon the course of world history. These two little known factors are the hub and the spokes of the "big wheel" rolling merrily along the road to complete world domination in the not distant future, without arousing suspicion, and wearing the innocent disguise of an alleged religious belief as their only defense mechanism. This insidious intrigue creates a most effective camouflage for the conspirators. The virility of their plot presents a problem in the defense of the political, economic, social and cultural ideologies developed under a Christian civilization.

[H: STOP—GO BACK AND READ THAT PARAGRAPH AGAIN, ALSO. THANK YOU.]

You will probably also be as astonished as the 150,000,000 Christians years ago when I electrified the nation with the first publication by me of the facts disclosed by my many years of research into the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. My many years of intensive research established beyond any question of any doubt, contrary to the generally accepted belief held by Christians, that the SO-CALLED OR SELF-STYLED "JEWS" IN EASTERN EUROPE AT ANY TIME IN THEIR HISTORY IN EASTERN EUROPE WERE NEVER THE LEGENDARY "LOST TEN TRIBES" OF BIBLE LORE. THAT HISTORIC FACT IS INCONTROVERTIBLE.

[H: Please note that the above said "lost ten tribes". This is why in referring to the Khazars (imitation Jews) we do refer to them as the Thirteenth—simply, furthermore, as designation and identification to separate them from the accepted myths. Remember, as we unfold this information, we are limited to that which is in your capability of receiving in understanding and the only means we have in printed or spoken material is through use of your own concepts and terminology. This is the mastery of the deceiver—to change meanings of terms and give you "readings" in secret authority and you know not the difference.



# **YOU MUST LEARN THE DIFFERENCE, BROTHERS FOR YOU HAVE ALLOWED YOURSELVES TO BE VICTIMS UNTO YOUR VERY DOOM.]**

Relentless research established as equally true that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe at no time in their history could be correctly regarded as the direct lineal descendants of the legendary "lost ten tribes" of Bible lore. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe in modern history cannot legitimately point to a single ancient ancestor who ever set even a foot on the soil of Palestine in the era of Bible history. Research also revealed that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe were never "Semites", are not "Semites" now, nor can they ever be regarded as "Semites" at any future time by any stretch of the imagination. Exhaustive research also irrevocably rejects as a fantastic fabrication the generally accepted belief by Christians that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe are the legendary "Chosen People" so very vocally publicized by the Christian clergy from their pulpits.

Maybe you can explain to me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the reason why and just how the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom was so well concealed from the world for so many centuries? What secret mysterious power has been able for countless generations to keep the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom out of history text-books and out of class-room courses in history throughout the world? The origin and history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom are certainly incontestible historic facts. These incontestible historic facts also establish beyond any question of doubt the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. The relationship to the origin and early history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe was one of history's best kept secrets until wide publicity was given in recent years on the subject. Do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that it is time the whole subject was dragged out of its hiding place?

In the year 1948 in the Pentagon in Washington I addressed a large assembly of the highest ranking officers of the United States Army principally in the G2 branch of Military Intelligence on the highly explosive geopolitical situation in eastern Europe and the Middle East. Then as now that area of the world was a potential threat to the peace of the world and to the security of this nation. I explained to them fully the origin of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom. I felt then as I feel now that without a clear and comprehensive knowledge of that subject it is not possible to understand or to evaluate properly what has been taking place in the world since 1917, the year of the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. It is the "key" to that problem.

Upon the conclusion of my talk a very alert Lieutenant Colonel present at the meeting informed me that he was the head of the history department of one of the largest and highest scholastic rated institutions of higher education in the United States. He had taught history there for 16 years. He had recently been called back to Washington for further military service. To my astonishment he informed me that he had never in all his career as a history teacher or otherwise heard the word "Khazar" before he heard me mention it there. That must give you some idea, my dear Dr. Goldstein, of how successful that mysteri-

ous secret power was with their plot to "black out" the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom in order to conceal from the world and particularly Christians the true origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe.

The Russian conquest in the 10th-13th centuries of the little-known-to-history Khazars apparently ended the existence for all time of the little-known-to-history 800,000 square mile sovereign kingdom of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe, known then as the Khazar Kingdom. Historians and theologians now agree that this political development was the reason for the "IMPORTANT CHANGE IN THE WORDING OF THE 'KOL NIDRE' by Meir ben Samuel in the 11th century, and for the policy adopted by the so-called or self-styled 'Jews' that 'THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC'. Will you be patient with me while I review here as briefly as I can the history of that political emergence and disappearance of a nation from the pages of history?

[Hatonn: For you readers of the Journals, please do not skip over this particular segment simply because we have covered it prior to this in a couple or three of the Journals. You are so misinformed that you need to hear it again and again until it comes into your consciousness as reality. These pieces of information being brought forth now are the most important documentations ever brought unto your planet and this is only the beginning of the outlay of "how it REALLY is!" So please get the pieces in mental place so that you will be prepared for the facts yet to come forth.]

Prior to the 10th century the Khazar Kingdom had already been reduced by Russian conquests to an area of about 800,000 square miles. (See enclosed copy of map [on next page].) As you will observe on this map reproduced from the *Jewish Encyclopedia* the territory of the Khazar Kingdom in the 10th century was still by far the largest of any nation in Europe. The population of the Khazar Kingdom was made up for the most part of Khazars with the addition of the remnants of the populations of the 25 peaceful agricultural nations which had inhabited this approximate 1,000,000 square miles before their conquest by the invading Khazars. In the 1st century B.C. the Khazars had invaded eastern Europe from their homeland in Asia. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe via the land route between the north end of the Caspian Sea and the south end of the Ural Mountains. (see map)

The Khazars were not "Semites". They were an Asiatic Mongoloid nation. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco-Finn racially. From time immemorial the homeland of the Khazars was in the heart of Asia. They were a very warlike nation. The Khazars were driven out of Asia finally by the nations in Asia with whom they were continually at war. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe to escape further defeats in Asia. The very warlike Khazars did not find it difficult to subdue and conquer the 25 peaceful agricultural nations occupying approximately 1,000,000 square miles in eastern Europe. In a comparatively short period the Khazars established the largest and most powerful kingdom in Europe, and probably the wealthiest also.

The Khazars were a pagan nation when they invaded eastern Europe. Their religious worship was a mixture of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship practiced in

Asia by pagan nations. This form of worship continued until the 7th century. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars as their form of religious worship produced a degree of moral degeneracy the Khazar's king could not endure. In the 7th century King Bulan, ruler at that time of the Khazar Kingdom, decided to abolish the practice of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship and make one of the three monotheistic religions, about which he knew very little, the new state religion. After a historic session with representatives of the three monotheistic religions King Bulan decided against Christianity and Islam and selected as the future state religion of the Khazar Kingdom the religious worship then known as "Talmudism", and now known and practiced as "Judaism". This event is well documented in history.

King Bulan and his 4000 feudal nobles were promptly converted by rabbis imported from Babylonia for the event. Phallic worship and other forms of idolatry were thereafter forbidden. The Khazar kings invited large numbers of rabbis to come and open synagogues and schools to instruct the population in the new form of religious worship. It was now the state religion. The converted Khazars were the first population of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. So-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe after the conversion of the Khazars are the descendants of the Khazars converted to "Talmudism", or as it is now known "Judaism", by the 7th century mass conversion of the Khazar population.

After the conversion of King Bulan none but a so-called or self-styled "Jew" could occupy the Khazar throne. The Khazar Kingdom became a virtual theocracy. The religious leaders were the civil administrators also. The religious leaders imposed the teachings of the *Talmud* upon the population as their guide to living. The ideologies of the *Talmud* became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes and activities throughout the Khazar kingdom. The *Talmud* provided civil and religious law.

It might be very interesting for you, my dear Dr. Goldstein, if you have the patience, to allow me to quote for you here from Volume IV, pages 1 to 5, of the *Jewish Encyclopedia*. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* refers to the Khazars as "Chazars". The two spellings are optional according to the best authorities. The two are pronounced alike. Either Khazar or "Chazar" is pronounced like the first syllable of "costume" with the word "Czar" added onto it. It is correctly pronounced "cos(tume)Czar. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* has five pages on the Khazars but I will skip through them:

"CHAZARS: A people of Turkish origin whose life and history are interwoven with THE VERY BEGINNINGS OF THE HISTORY OF THE JEWS OF RUSSIA. . .driven on by the nomadic tribes of the steppes and by THEIR OWN DESIRE FOR PLUNDER AND REVENGE. . .In the second half of the sixth century the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars was firmly established in MOST OF SOUTH RUSSIA LONG BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE RUSSIAN MONARCHY BY THE VARANGIANS (855). . .At this time the kingdom of the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars



stood at the height of its power AND WAS CONSTANTLY AT WAR. . . At the end of the eighth century. . . the chagan (king) of the Chazars and his grandees, TOGETHER WITH A LARGE NUMBER OF HIS HEATHEN PEOPLE, EMBRACED THE JEWISH RELIGION. . . The Jewish population in the entire domain of the Chazars, in the period between the seventh and tenth centuries, MUST HAVE BEEN CONSIDERABLE. . . about the NINTH CENTURY, IT APPEARS AS IF ALL THE CHAZARS WERE JEWS AND THAT THEY HAD BEEN CONVERTED TO JUDAISM ONLY A SHORT TIME BEFORE. . . It was one of the successors of Bulan named Obadiah, who regenerated the kingdom and STRENGTHENED THE JEWISH RELIGION. He invited Jewish scholars to settle in his dominions, and founded SYNAGOGUES AND SCHOOLS. The people were instructed in the *Bible*, *Mishnah*, and the *TALMUD* and in the 'divine service of the hazzanim'. . . In their writings the CHAZARS USED THE HEBREW LETTERS. . . THE CHAZAR LANGUAGES PREDOMINATED. . . Obadiah was succeeded by his son Hezekiah; the latter by his son Manasseh; Manasseh by Hanukkah, a brother of Obadiah; Hanukkah by his son Isaac; Isaac by his son Moses (or Manasseh II); the latter by his son Nisi; and Nisi by his son Aaron II. King Joseph himself was a son of Aaron, AND ASCENDED THE THRONE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAW OF THE CHAZARS RELATING TO SUCCESSION. . . The king had twenty-five wives, all of royal blood, and sixty concubines, all famous beauties. Each one slept in a separate tent and was watched by a eunuch. . . THIS SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN THE BEGINNING OF THE DOWNFALL OF THE CHAZAR KINGDOM. . . The Russian Varangians established themselves at Kiev. . . until the final conquest of the Chazars by the Russians. . . After a hard fight the Russians conquered the Chazars. . . Four years later the Russians conquered all the Chazarian territory east of the Azov. . . Many members of the Chazarian royal family emigrated to Spain. . . Some went to Hungary, BUT THE GREAT MASS OF THE PEOPLE REMAINED IN THEIR NATIVE COUNTRY."

The greatest historian on the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe was Professor H. Graetz, himself a so-called or self-styled "Jew". Professor H. Graetz points out in his famous "History of the Jews" that when so-called or self-styled "Jews" in other countries hear a rumor about so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the Khazar Kingdom they believe these converted Khazars to be the "lost ten tribes".

These rumors were no doubt responsible for the legend which grew up that Palestine was the "homeland" of the converted Khazars. On page 141 in his "History of the Jews" Professor H. Graetz states:

"The Chazars professed a coarse religion, which was combined with sensuality and lewdness. . . After Obadia came a long series of Jewish Chagans (kings), for ACCORDING TO A FUNDAMENTAL

LAW OF THE STATE ONLY JEWISH RULERS WERE PERMITTED TO ASCEND THE THRONE. . . For some time THE JEWS OF OTHER COUNTRIES HAD NO KNOWLEDGE OF THE CONVERSION OF THIS POWERFUL KINGDOM TO JUDAISM, and when at last a vague rumor to this effect reached them, THEY WERE OF THE OPINION THAT CHAZARIA WAS PEOPLED BY THE REMNANT OF THE FORMER TEN TRIBES."

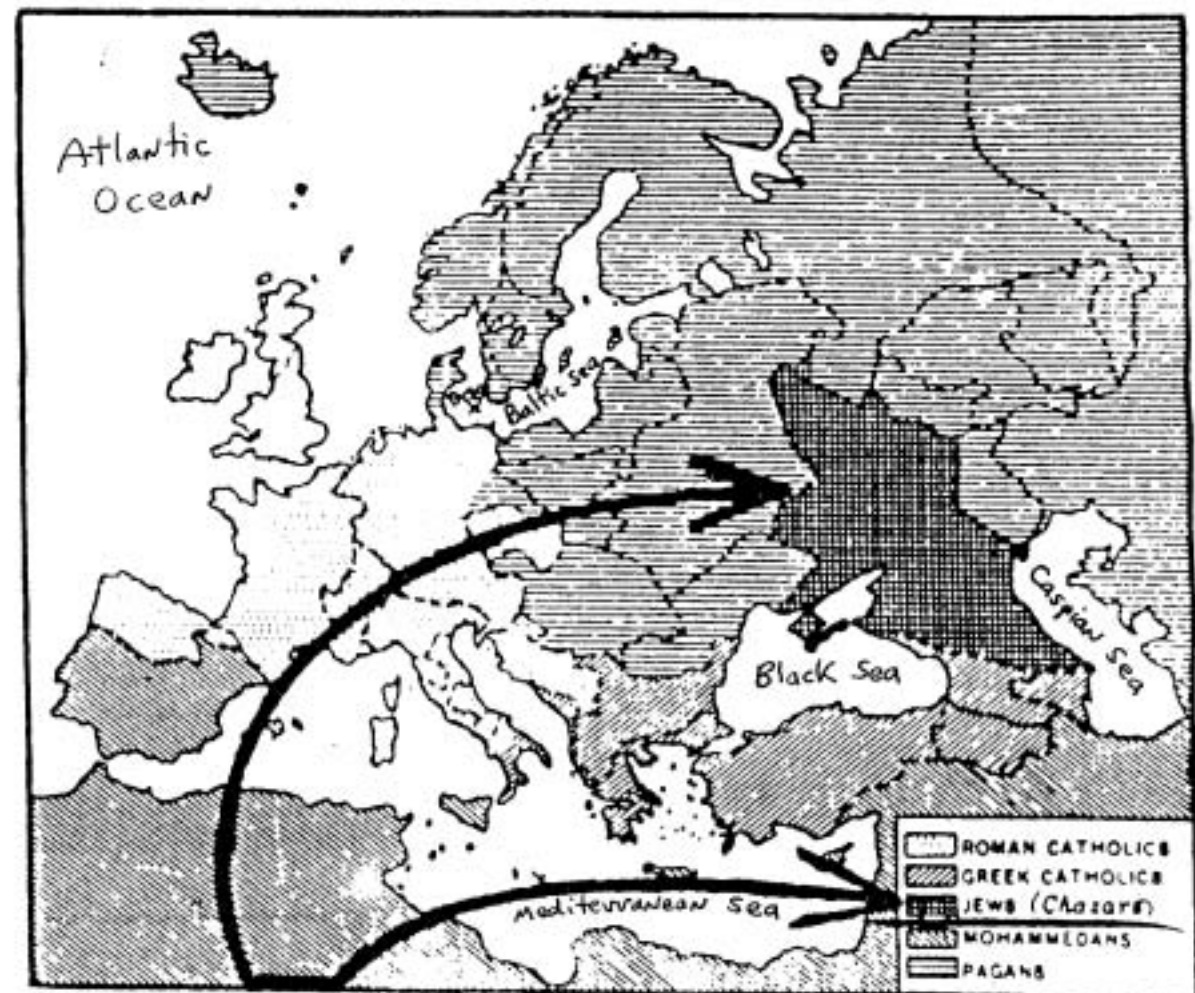
When the Khazars in the 1st century B.C. invaded eastern Europe their mother-tongue was an Asiatic language, referred to in the *Jewish Encyclopedia* as the "Khazar languages". They were primitive Asiatic dialects without any alphabet or any written form.

When King Bulan was converted in the 7th century he decreed that the Hebrew characters he saw in the *Talmud* and other Hebrew documents was thereupon to become the alphabet for the Khazar language. The Hebrew characters were adapted to the phonetics of the spoken Khazar language in order to provide a means for providing a written record of their speech. The adoption of the Hebrew characters had no racial, political or religious implication.

The western European uncivilized nations which had no alphabet for their spoken language adopted the alphabet of the Latin language under comparable circumstances. With the invasion of western Europe by the Romans the civilization and the culture of the Romans was introduced into these uncivilized areas.

Thus the Latin alphabet was adopted for

## From The Jewish Encyclopedia



Map showing the distribution of religions in Europe in the Tenth Century, C.E. (Christian Era), indicating extent of the Kingdom of the Chazars.

### ORIGIN OF SO-CALLED OR SELF-STYLED "JEWS" IN EASTERN EUROPE

"Khazar" is accepted modern spelling. *The Jewish Encyclopedia* retains the archaic "Chazar". The above map (from *The Jewish Encyclopedia*) reveals the historic importance of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Eastern Europe in the 10th century, then still known as Khazars/"Chazars", prior to the conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians in the 11th-13th centuries. The rise and fall of the Khazar Kingdom between the 1st century B.C., and the 13th century A.D. is the "key" to the solution of the world's 20th century international problems harmful to the Nation's security.



the language of the French, Spanish, English, Swedish and many other western European languages.

These languages were completely foreign to each other yet they all used the same alphabet. The Romans brought their alphabet with their culture to these uncivilized nations exactly like the rabbis brought the Hebrew alphabet from Babylonia to the Khazars when they introduced writing to them in the form of the *Talmud's* alphabet.

Since the conquest of the Khazars by the Russians and the disappearance of the Khazar Kingdom the language of the Khazars is known as Yiddish.

For about six centuries the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of eastern Europe have referred to themselves while still resident in their native eastern European countries as "Yiddish" by nationality. They identified themselves as "Yiddish" rather than as Russian, Polish, Galician, Lithuanian, Rumanian, Hungarian or by the nation of which they were citizens.

They also referred to the common language they all spoke as "Yiddish" also. There are today in New York City as you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, many "Yiddish" newspapers, "Yiddish" theatres, and many other cultural organization of so-called or self-styled "Jews" from eastern Europe which are identified publicly by the word "Yiddish" in their title.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, allow us a rest please. We will take up with the "Yiddish" language when we return so please mark the Journal.

**2/18/91 #3 HATONN**

### **TODAY'S WATCH**

Hatonn present in the light of Holy God, in service. We shall understand frustrations and denial, chelas, for how can Man know that which has been denied his eyes and ears? Further, we shall keep the humor in all circumstance for it helps lend balance to a most unbalanced experience.

I shall respond to the young man in Saudi Arabia at a later time for I must continue with our work at hand. In all instances you ones must look at the truth of words as they come forth; i.e. "I've skimmed through your articles. . ." How can anyone come to any valid conclusions regarding anything by skimming, things totally out of context? But the great point we must have finally made is he says, ". . . and have come to the conclusion that you are from another planet." This is the first person who has acknowledged that point so vehemently. I am honored, son, since I am the Commander of a Pleiadian vessel called the *PHOENIX*.

My suggestion, however, is to allow that to cause you no discomfort for you will be given to KNOW quite soon now exactly how things ARE.

Now, as the young man burning the Journal Expresses to warm himself at night and complaining about using up his matches and lighters—so be it. Man burned the holy books, Newton's works and even burned up the people who brought the Truth—IT CHANGED NOT ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH. Did the burning at the stake, Bruno, who pronounced and proved the Earth was not the center of the Universe, in conjunction with Copernicus, make the

Truth less valid? Did the destruction of the works and men who proved the world to be round make the world less round?

There is however, one point of troubling information in the material, the young man says he majored in Criminal Law, etc. His level of "education" however, indicates that there is even more wrong with your judicial system than even I would outline.

I am also very relieved for you nice Americans that this young man is in Saudi Arabia "defending America and all it stands for?" What does it stand for, son? Further, do you defend a group of citizens by going thousands of miles away to re-seat a monarch with 80 wives while your own home and nation sits naked to any who should wish to attack? How is it that it has come to the point where if you object to the war in principle that you "do not support the troops"! Is it not possible to support the troops and the nation and that for which it stands and still object to a distant war and murder? If I be brainwashed in this matter, I believe that I shall resort to staying cleansed for I care not for the blood of anyone upon my soul. At least fifty children under the age of five-years died in one bombing in Baghdad of a citizen shelter which is now admitted by the allies to have been non-military. Is this what you are defending? So be it for I believe this young man might well be as misinformed as the majority of all ones on your globe.

This young man also said that God should decide and is the only one who knows what is to happen in these ending days! Ah, would ye not, then, think it possible God is sending his emissaries to assist HIS wondrous people from the "damnation of Hell" where the young man has judged me to be placed—without trial even by his "criminal justice system". Let me remind you of some most important data: "For God so loved the world that He sent his Son unto you—and ye crucified Him" and when He ascended unto The Father He said He would go forth and prepare a place for YOU—and HE has done so! Perhaps ones should not burn the documents for in the ending the truth might have served better than the watching of a glowing ember or fragment of heat—but IT MOST CERTAINLY IS ONE SURE WAY NOT TO HAVE TO SEE TRUTH—JUST BURN IT! SO BE IT! My committed task it to get the truth to you—YOU MAY DO ANYTHING YOU WISH WITH IT! I remain grateful that you have been touched by the words to the extent of bothering to respond—much the less with five pages of written material—that indicates to me that you were touched far more deeply by the "skimming" than thine words project! Life is a most wondrous gift to be not sure WHY ye lay it down! Do ye lay it down for your Mother and lover who weeps for you? Or do you lay it down for a man who takes his "POWER" walks with the big stick each morning and treats your blood as but nothing but a number in his "acceptable losses"? Ponder it, ye readers—most carefully indeed for if this madness be stopped—it shall be ye who do of it!

Now, as to my stupidity and not admitting ever being "wrong", I would suggest that I certainly am first to admit incorrect perceptions—i.e., I thought YOU, SIR were mature, educated and humanitarian enough to understand efforts of love and compassion—I am obviously "wrong" for ye have outgrown any need of further education or insight to possible misconceptions or historical information. I was not aware that the school-systems

of this day so thoroughly covered historical and geographical subject materials so extensively that none need further input. Let me assure you, son, that it is the brilliant and educated man who will garner all possible information from whatever comes into his searching hands for he knows he cannot know it all—he does not burn it upon the sands of some desert of which he knew not the location prior to his participation in the "war to defend America".

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

### **"YIDDISH"**

Before it became known as the "Yiddish" language, the mother-tongue of the Khazars added many words to its limited ancient vocabulary as necessity required. These words were acquired from the languages of its neighboring nations with whom they had political, social or economic relations. Languages of all nations add to their vocabularies in the same way. The Khazars adapted words to their requirements from the German, the Slavonic and the Baltic languages. The Khazars adopted a great number of words from the German languages. The Germans had a much more advanced civilization than their Khazar neighbors and the Khazars sent their children to German schools and universities.

The "Yiddish" language is not a German dialect. Many people are led to believe so because "Yiddish" has borrowed so many words from the German language. If "Yiddish" is a German dialect acquired from the Germans then what language did the Khazars speak for the 1000 years they existed in eastern Europe before they acquired culture from the Germans? The Khazars must have spoken some language when they invaded eastern Europe. What was that language? When did they discard it? How did the entire Khazar population discard one language and adopt another all of a sudden? The idea is too absurd to discuss. "Yiddish" is the modern name for the ancient mother-tongue of the Khazars with added German, Slavonic and Baltic adopted and adapted numerous words.

"Yiddish" must not be confused with "Hebrew" because they both use the same characters as their alphabets. There is not one word of "Yiddish" in ancient "Hebrew" nor is there one word of ancient "Hebrew" in "Yiddish". As I stated before, they are as totally different as Swedish and Spanish which both likewise use the same Latin characters for their alphabets. The "Yiddish" language is the cultural common denominator for all the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in or from eastern Europe. To the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in and from eastern Europe "Yiddish" serves them like the English language serves the populations of the 48 states of the United States. Their cultural common denominator throughout the 48 states is the English language, or wherever they may emigrate and resettle. The English language is the tie which binds them to each other. It is the same with the "Yiddish" language and so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world.

"Yiddish" serves another very useful purpose for so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world. They possess in "Yiddish" what no other national, racial or religious group can claim. **Approximately 90% of the world's so-called or self-styled "Jews" living in 42 different countries of the world**



today are either emigrants from eastern Europe, or their parents emigrated from eastern Europe. "Yiddish" is a language common to all of them as their first or second language according to where they were born. It is an "international" language to them. Regardless of what country in the world they may settle in they will always find co-religionists who also speak "Yiddish". "Yiddish" enjoys other international advantages too obvious to describe here. "Yiddish" is the modern language of a nation which has lost its existence as a nation. "Yiddish" never had a religious implication, although using Hebrew characters for its alphabet. It must not be confused with words like "Jewish". But it is very much.

Directly north of the Khazar Kingdom at the height of its power a small Slavic state was organized in 820 A.D. on the south shore of the Gulf of Finland where it flows into the Baltic Sea. This small state was organized by a small group of Varangians from the Scandinavian peninsula on the opposite shore of the Baltic Sea. The native population of this newly formed state consisted of nomad Slavs who had made their home in this area from earliest recorded history. This infant nation was even smaller than our state of Delaware. This newly-born state however was the embryo which developed into the great Russian Empire. In less than 1000 years since 820 A.D. this synthetic nation expanded its borders by ceaseless conquests until it now includes more than 9,500,000 square miles in Europe and Asia, or more than three times the area of continental United States, and they have not stopped.

During the 10th, 11th, 12th and 13th centuries the rapidly expanding Russian nation gradually swallowed up the Khazar kingdom, its neighbor directly to the south. The conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians supplies history with the explanation for the presence after the 13th century of the large number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia. The large number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia and in eastern Europe after the destruction of the Khazar Kingdom were thereafter no longer known as Khazars but as the "Yiddish" populations of these many countries. They so refer to themselves today.

In the many wars with her neighbors in Europe after the 13th century Russia was required to cede to her victors large areas which were originally part of the Khazar Kingdom. In this manner Poland, Lithuania, Galicia, Hungary, Rumania, and Austria acquired from Russia territory originally a part of the Khazar Kingdom. Together with this territory these nations acquired a segment of the population of so-called or self-styled "Jews" descended from the Khazars who once occupied the territory. These frequent boundary changes by the nations in eastern Europe explains the presence today of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in all these countries who all trace their ancestry back to the converted Khazars. Their common language, their common culture, their common religion, and their common racial characteristics classify them all beyond any question of doubt with the Khazars who invaded eastern Europe in the 1st century B.C. and were converted to "Talmudism" in the 7th century.

[H: Interruption for comment. I am asked why these people are continually referred to by Freedman, and me for that matter, as "so-called" or "self-styled"? Because, dear

ones, that is how they refer to themselves—"self-styled" for they practice none of the original Judean practices but totally follow the *Talmud*.]

The so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today of eastern European origin make up at least 90% of the world's total present population of so-called or self-styled "Jews". The conversion of King Bulan and the Khazar nations in the 7th century accomplished for "Talmudism", or for "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is called today, what the conversion of Constantine and the western European nations accomplished for Christianity. Christianity was a small comparatively unimportant religious belief practiced principally in the eastern Mediterranean area until the conversion to the Christian faith of the large populations of the western European pagan nations after the conversion of Constantine. "Talmudism", or "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is known today, was given its greatest stimulus in all its history with the conversion of the large pagan Khazar population in the 7th century. Without the conversion of the Khazar population it is doubtful if "Talmudism", or "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is known today, could have survived. "Talmudism", the civil and religious code of the *Pharisees*, most likely would have passed out of existence like the many other creeds and cults practiced by the peoples in that area before, during and after "Pharisaism" assumed its prominent position among these creeds and cults in the time of Jesus. "Talmudism", as "Pharisaism" was called later, would have disappeared with all its contemporary creeds and cults but for the conversion of the Khazars to "Talmudism" in the 7th century. At that time "Talmudism" was well on its way towards complete oblivion.

In the year 986 A.D. the ruler of Russia, Vladimir III, became a convert to the Christian faith in order to marry a Catholic Slavonic princess of a neighboring sovereign state. The marriage was otherwise impossible. Vladimir III thereupon also made his newly-acquired Christian faith the state religion of Russia replacing the pagan worship formerly practiced in Russia since it was founded in 820 A.D. Vladimir III and his successors as the rulers of Russia attempted in vain to convert his so-called or self-styled "Jews", now Russian subjects, to Russia's Christian state religion, and to adopt the customs and culture of the numerically predominant Russian Christian population. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia refused and resisted this plan vigorously. They refused to adopt the Russian alphabet in place of the Hebrew characters used in writing their "Yiddish" language. They resisted the substitution of the Russian language for "Yiddish" as their mother-tongue. They opposed every attempt to bring about the complete assimilation of the former sovereign Khazar nation into the Russian nation. They resisted with every means at their disposal. The many forms of tension which resulted produced situations described by history as "massacres", "pogroms", "persecution", discrimination, etc.

In Russia at that period in history it was the custom as in other Christian countries in Europe at that time to take an oath, vow or pledge of loyalty to the rulers, the nobles, the feudal landholders and others in the name of Jesus Christ. It was after that conquest of the Khazars by the Russians that the wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was altered. The new altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All

Vows) prayer is referred to in the *Talmud* as "the law of revocation in advance". The "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was regarded as a "law". The effect of this "LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE" obtained for all who recited it each year on the eve of the Day of Atonement divine dispensation from all obligations acquired under "oaths, vows and pledges" to be made or taken in the COMING YEAR. The recital of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer on the eve of the Day of Atonement released those so-called or self-styled "Jews" from any obligation under "oaths, vows or pledges" entered into during the NEXT TWELVE MONTHS. The "oaths, vows and pledges" made or taken by so-called or self-styled "Jews" were made or taken "with tongue in cheek", for twelve months.

[H: Now I am barraged with, "...well, what about the Christians—were they so perfect?" No indeed—they certainly were NOT and now have taken up the slop-over of the "Talmudic" teachings and are calling it "New Teachings for a Modern Society". However, my scribe can only type so fast and we can only do one thing at a time in your time and space limitations. Further, it does no good to say, "Go read the history books and save us this work," for you won't do so—you even "skim" that which we give you and pronounce judgment with practically no study what-so-ever. We have to take it according to the blueprint of God's sequence projections—therefore, NOW, at this sitting we are speaking of Khazar Talmudists—now calling themselves Zionists!]

The altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer created serious difficulties for the so-called or self-styled "Jews" when its wording became public property. It apparently did not remain a secret very long, although the *Talmud* states "the law of revocation in advance was not made public". The altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer soon became known as the "Jews Vow" and cast serious doubt upon "oaths, vows or pledges" given to Christians (or anyone else) by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Christians soon believed that "oaths, vows or pledges" were quite worthless when given by so-called or self-styled "Jews". This was the basis for so-called "discrimination" by governments, nobles, feudal landholders, and others who required oaths of allegiance and loyalty from those who entered their service.

An intelligent attempt was made to correct this situation by a group of German rabbis in 1844. In that year they called an international conference of rabbis in Brunswick, Germany. They attempted to have the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer completely eliminated from the Day of Atonement ceremonies, and entirely abolished from any religious service of their faith. They felt that this secular prologue to the Day of Atonement ceremonies was void of any spiritual implication and did not belong in any synagogue ritual. However the preponderant majority of the rabbis attending that conference in Brunswick came from eastern Europe. They insisted that the altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer be retained exactly as it was then recited on the Day of Atonement. They demanded that it be allowed to remain as it had been recited in eastern Europe since the change by Meir ben Samuel six centuries earlier. It is today recited in exactly that form throughout the world by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Will the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States



react any differently when they become more aware of its insidious implications?

How genuine can the implications, inferences and innuendoes of the so-called "brotherhood" and "interfaith" movements be under these circumstances? These so-called movements are sweeping the nation like prairie fires. If the *Talmud* is the axis of the political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled "Jews" participating in these two so-called movements, how genuine are the "oaths, vows or pledges" taken or given in connection with these so-called movements by so-called or self-styled "Jews"? It would be a superlative gesture of "brotherhood" or of "interfaith" if the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the *Talmud* all anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christianity passages. At a cost of many millions of dollars the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the *New Testament* passages which so-called or self-styled "Jews" regarded as offensive to their faith. A great portion of the cost was supplied by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Christians might now supply funds to expunge from the *Talmud* passages offensive to the Christian faith. Otherwise the so-called "brotherhood" and "interfaith" movements are merely mockeries.

[END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

We would take another rest, please. I hope you can begin to understand what a tremendous wall of humanity you face when you march off on this ground war in the Middle East and if the Islamic and Moslem world rise against you. You see, what you don't understand is that the "Christ" teachings are a way of life—not A MAN. Christ is a "state of being", not a Man's name. Whether or not the practice of "religion" of the Muslims and Moslems is valid or invalid makes no difference at all—you have "modernized" your "Christianity" to suit the Satanic input by "voting in" all sorts of forbidden practices against the commandments as given forth—and naming it "modernization". The old world in the Middle East has not and they will rise up against you in the perception that YOU are the anti-christ Satan. Right or wrong will cease to have any meaning as the blood begins to flow for there will be no sitting to a table to disagree and produce documents to debate the point. Those ones in the Middle East of those stoic religions, right or wrong, KNOW THAT FOR WHICH THEY STAND—HOW MANY OF YOU KNOW ABSOLUTELY THAT FOR WHICH YOU STAND AND LAY DOWN FORFEIT THE LIVES OF YOUR CHILDREN? Tell me that for which you stand and I will show you that it is not that which is taking place in Saudi Arabia this day! Salu.

**2/18/91 #4 HATONN**

## **MILLIONS OF DOLLARS**

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

The National Conference of Christians and Jews might look into the millions of dollars being invested today by so-called or self-styled "Jews" to insure that the *Talmud* shall remain the axis of political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled "Jews" today, and future generations. Violating the basic principle of "broth-

erhood" and "interfaith" so-called or self-styled "Jews" are spending millions of dollars each year to establish and equip quarters where the teachings of the *Talmud* can be indoctrinated into the minds of children from the time they are able to read and write. These few news items were selected from hundreds like them which are appearing daily in newspapers clear across the nation:

"Two new Jewish Centers, built at a cost of \$300,000, will be opened to a 1000 students for daily and Sunday school activities next month, it was announced today by the Associated Talmud Torahs." (Chicago Herald-Tribune, 8/19/50.)

"The Yeshiva School Department now provides daytime an approved English-Hebrew curriculum for grades 1 to 5 (aged 5 1/2 to 10). The afternoon Talmud Torah has opened a new beginner's class and is accepting enrollment of advanced as well as beginner students." (Jewish Voice, 9/18/53)

"RABBI TO TALK ON TALMUD TO SHOLEM MEN. Dr. David Graubert presiding rabbi of Bet Din, and professor of rabbinical literature at the College of Jewish Studies, will present the first of his series of four lectures, 'The World of the Talmud'." (Chicago Tribune, 10/29/53.)

"MARYLAND GRANTS DEGREE IN TALMUD. Baltimore, (JTA). New Israel Rabbinical College has been granted here authority by the Maryland State Board of Education to issue degrees of Master of Talmudic Law and Doctor of Talmudic Law." (Jewish Voice, 1/9/53.)

"TALMUD LESSONS ON AIR FROM JERUSALEM. Weekly radio lectures on the *Talmud*, in English, will be available shortly on tape recordings for local stations in the United States and Canada, it was announced today." (California Jewish Voice, 1/11/52.)

Earlier in this letter, my dear Dr. Goldstein, you remember reading a quotation by the most eminent authority on the *Talmud* to the effect that "THE MODERN JEW IS A PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". Would it surprise you to learn that many Christians also are the "PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". The teachings of the *Talmud* are accepted by Christians in the highest echelons. I will only quote one on the subject of the *Talmud*, the former President of the United States. In 1951 President Truman was presented with his second set of the "63 books" of the *Talmud*. On the occasion of this acceptance the newspapers carried the following news item:

"Mr. Truman thanked us for the books and said that he was glad to get them as 'I have read many more of the ones presented four years ago than a lot of people think.' He said that he did read a lot and that the book he read the most is the Talmud which contains much sound reasoning and good philosophy of life."

Former President Truman says he benefits

by "much sound reasoning" and his brand of "good philosophy of life" which absorbs from the "book that he reads the most." His recent term in office reflected his study of the *Talmud*. No one familiar with the *Talmud* will deny that. But does our former President Truman know that Jesus did not feel the way he feels about the *Talmud*? The "much sound reasoning" and the "good philosophy of life" in the *Talmud* were constantly and consistently denounced by Jesus in no uncertain terms. Former President Truman should refresh his memory by reading the *New Testament* passages where Jesus expresses Himself on the question of the Pharisees and their *Talmud*. Will Mr. Truman state that in his opinion the *Talmud* was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"?

Before leaving the *Talmud* as my subject I would like to refer to the most authentic analysis of the *Talmud* which has ever been written. You should obtain a copy of it and read it. You will be amply rewarded for your trouble in finding a copy of it, I can doubly assure you. The name of the book is "The Talmud". It was written almost a century ago in French by Arsene Darmesteter. In 1897 it was translated into English by the celebrated Henrietta Szold and published by the Jewish Publication Society of America in Philadelphia. Henrietta Szold was an outstanding educator and Zionist and one of the most notable and admirable so-called or self-styled "Jews" of this century. Henrietta Szold's translation of Arsene Darmesteter's "The Talmud" is a classic. You will never understand the *Talmud* until you have read it. I will quote from it sparingly:

"Now Judaism finds its expression in the *Talmud*, which is not a remote suggestion and a faint echo thereof, but in which it has become incarnate, in which it has taken form, passing from a state of the abstraction into the domain of real things. THE STUDY OF JUDAISM IS THAT OF THE TALMUD, AS THE STUDY OF THE TALMUD IS THAT OF JUDAISM. . . THEY ARE TWO INSEPARABLE THINGS, OR BETTER, THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME. . . Accordingly, the *Talmud* is the completest expression of religious movement, and this code of endless prescriptions and minute ceremonials represents in its perfection the total work of the religious idea. . . The miracle was accomplished by a book, the *Talmud*. . . The *Talmud*, in turn is composed of two distinct parts, the Mishna and the Gemara; the former the text, the latter the commentary upon the text. . . By the term Mishna we designate A COLLECTION OF DECISIONS AND TRADITIONAL LAWS, EMBRACING ALL DEPARTMENTS OF LEGISLATION, CIVIL AND RELIGIOUS. . . This code, which was the work of several generations of Rabbis. . . Nothing, indeed can equal the importance of the Talmud, unless it be the ignorance that prevails concerning it. . . This explains how it happens that a single page of the *Talmud* contains three or four different languages, or rather specimens of one language at three or four stages of degeneracy. . . Many a Mishna of five or six



lines is accompanied by fifty or sixty pages of explanation. . . is Law in all its authority; it constitutes dogma and cult; it is the fundamental element of the *Talmud*. . . The DAILY STUDY OF THE *TALMUD*, WHICH AMONG JEWS BEGAN WITH THE AGE OF TEN TO END WITH LIFE ITSELF, necessarily was a severe gymnastic for the mind, thanks to which IT ACQUIRED INCOMPARABLE SUBTLETY AND ACUMEN. . . SINCE IT ASPIRES TO ONE THING: TO ESTABLISH FOR JUDAISM A 'CORPUS JURIS ECCLESIASTICI'."

The above quotations were culled from a treatise intended to sugar-coat the *Talmud*. In painting a nice word-picture of the *Talmud* that author could not escape mentioning the above facts also. Coming from this source under the circumstances the facts stated above do not add glory to the *Talmud*.

"The *Talmud Unmasked*, the Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians" was written by Rev. I. B. Pranaitis, master of Theology and Professor of the Hebrew Language at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy of the Roman Catholic Church in Old St. Petersburg, Russia. The Rev. Pranaitis was the greatest of the students of the *Talmud*. His complete command of the Hebrew language qualified him to analyze the *Talmud* as few men in history.

The Rev. Pranaitis scrutinized the *Talmud* for passages referring to Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith. These passages were translated by him into Latin. Hebrew lends itself to translation into Latin better than it does directly into English. The translation of the passages of the *Talmud* referring to Jesus, Christians and Christian faith were printed in Latin by the Imperial Academy of Sciences in St. Petersburg in 1893 with the Imprimatur of his Archbishop. The translation from the Latin into English was made by great Latin scholars in the United States in 1939 with funds provided by wealthy Americans for that purpose.

In order not to leave any loose ends on the subject of the *Talmud's* references to Jesus, to Christians and to the Christian faith I will below summarize translation into English from the Latin texts of Rev. Pranaitis' "The *Talmud Unmasked*, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians". It would require too much space to quote these passages verbatim with their foot-notes from the *Soncino Edition* in English.

First I will summarize the references by Rev. Pranaitis referring to Jesus in the *Talmud* in the original texts translated by him into Latin, and from Latin into English:

*Sanhedrin*, 67a Jesus referred to as the son of Pandira, a soldier.

*Kallah*, 1b, (18b) Illegitimate and conceived during menstruation.

*Sanhedrin*, 67a. Hanged on the eve of Passover.

*Toldath Jeschu*. Birth related in most shameful expressions.

*Abhodah Zarah*, II. Referred to as the son of Pandira, a Roman soldier.

*Schabbath* XIV. Again referred to as the son of Pandira, the Roman.

*Sanhedrin*, 43a. On the eve of Passover they hanged Jesus.

*Schabbath*, 104b. Called a fool and no one pays attention to fools.

*Toldath Jeschu*. Judas and Jesus engage in quarrel with filth.

*Sanhedrin*, 103a. Suggested corrupts his morals and dishonors self.

*Sanhedrin*, 107b. Seduced, corrupted and destroyed Israel.

*Zohar* III, (282). Died like a beast and buried in animal's dirt heap.

*Hilkoth Melakhim*. Attempt to prove Christians err in worship of Jesus.

*Abhodah Zarah*, 21a. Reference to worship of Jesus in homes unwanted.

*Orach Chaim*, 113. Avoid appearance of paying respect to Jesus.

*Iore Dea*, 150,2. Do not appear to pay respect to Jesus by accident.

*Abhodah Zarah* (6a). False teaching to worship on first day of Sabbath.

The above are a few selected from a very complicated arrangement in which many references are obscured by intricate reasoning. The following are a few summarized references to Christians and the Christian faith although not always expressed in exactly that manner. There are eleven names used in the *Talmud* for non-*Talmud* followers, by which Christians are meant. Besides *Notsrim*, from Jesus the Nazarene, Christians are called by all the names used in the *Talmud* to designate all non-Jews: *Minim*, *Edom*, *Abhodah Zarah*, *Akum*, *Obhde Elilim*, *Nokrim*, *Amme Haarets*, *Kuthrim*, *Apikorosim*, and *Goim*. Besides supplying the names by which Christians are called in the *Talmud*, the passages quoted below indicate what kind of people the *Talmud* pictures the Christians to be, and what the *Talmud* says about the religious worship of the Christians.

*Hilkoth Maakhloth*. Christians are idolators, must not associate.

*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Do not associate with gentiles they shed blood.

*Iore Dea* 153,2. Must not associate with the Christians, shed blood.

*Abhodah Zarah* (15b). Suggest Christians have sex relations with animals.

*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Suspect Christians of intercourse with animals.

*Schabbath* (145B). Christians unclean because they eat accordingly.

*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Christians unclean because they are not at Mount Sinai.

*Iore Dea* (198 48). Clean female Jews contaminated meeting Christians.

*Kerithuth* (6b p.78). Jews called men, Christians not called men.

*Makkoth* (7b). Innocent of murder if intent was to kill Christian.

*Orach Chaim* (225,10). Christians and animals grouped for comparisons.

*Midrasch Talpioth* (225). Christians created to minister to Jews always.

*Orach Chaim*, 57,6a. Christians to be pitied more than sick pigs.

*Zohar* II (64b). Christian idolators likened to cows and asses.

*Kethuboth* (110b). Psalmist compares Christians to unclean beasts.

*Sanhedrin* (74b)Tos. Sexual intercourse of Christian like that of beast.

*Kethuboth* (3b). The seed of Christian is valued as seed of beast.

*Kiddushim* (68a). Christians like the people of an ass.

*Eben Haazar* (44,8). Marriages between Christians and Jews null.

*Zohar* (II,64b). Christian birth rate must be diminished materially.

*Zohar* (I,28b). Christian idolators children of Eve's serpent.

*Zohar* (I,131a). Idolatrous people (Christian)

befoul the world.

*Emek Hammelech* (23d). Non-Jews' souls come from death and death's shadow.

*Zohar* (I,46b,47a). Souls of gentiles have unclean divine origins.

*Rosch Haschanach* (17a). Non-Jews souls go down to hell.

*Iore Dea* (337,1). Replace dead Christians like lost cow or ass.

*Iebhammoth* (61a). Jews called men, but not Christians called men.

*Abhodah Zarah* (14b)T. Forbidden to sell religious works to Christians.

*Abhodah Zarah* (78). Christian churches are places of idolatry.

*Iore Dea* (142,10). Must keep far away physically from churches.

*Iore Dea* (142,15). Must not listen to church music or look at idols.

*Iore Dea* (143,1). Must not rebuild homes destroyed near churches.

*Hilkoth Abh.Zar.* (10b). Jews must not resell broken chalices to Christians.

*Schabbath* (116a)Tos. Gospels called volumes of iniquity, heretical books.

*Schabbath* (116a). Talmudists agree that books of Christians be burned.

*Abhodah Zarah* (2a). Festivals of Christians called days of calamity.

*Abhodah Zarah* (78c). Christian feast days despicable, vain and evil.

*Abhodah Zarah* (6a). Forbidden to observe Christian Christmas Day.

*Hilkoth Akum* (ch.IX). Forbidden to celebrate Easter and Christmas.

*Chullin* (91b). Jews possess dignity even an angel cannot share.

*Sanhedrin*, 58b. To strike Israelite like slapping face of God.

*Chaaiah*, 15b. A Jew considered good in spite of sins he commits.

*Gittin* (62a). Jew stay away from Christian homes on holidays.

*Iore Dea* (148,10). Jew must not return greeting Christian, do it first.

*Choschen Ham.* (26,1). Jew must not sue before a Christian judge or laws.

*Choschen Ham.* (34,19). Christian or servant cannot become witnesses.

*Iore Dea* (112,1). Avoid eating with Christians, breeds familiarity.

*Abhodah Zarah* (35b). Do not drink milk from a cow milked by Christian.

*Iore Dea* (178,1). Never imitate customs of Christians, even hair-combs.

*Abhodah Zarah* (72b). Wine touched by Christians must be thrown away.

*Iore Dea* (120,1). Bought-dishes from Christians must be well washed.

*Abhodah Zarah* (2a). For three days before Christians festivals, avoid all.

*Abhodah Zarah* (78c). Festivals of followers of Jesus regarded as idolatry.

*Iore Dea* (139,1). Avoid things used by Christians in their worship.

*Abhodah Zarah* (14b). Forbidden to sell Christians articles for worship

*Iore Dea* (151,1)H. Do not sell water to Christians for baptisms.

*Abhodah Zarah* (2a,T). Do not trade with Christians on their feast days.

*Abhodah Zarah* (I,2). Now permitted to trade with Christians on such days.

*Abhodah Zarah* (2aT). Trade with Christians because they have money to pay.

*Iore Dea* (148,5). If Christian is not devout may send him gifts.

*Hilkoth Akum* (IX,2). Send gifts to Christians only if they are irreligious.



Iore Dea (81,7,Ha.). Christian wet-nurses to be avoided because dangerous.

Iore Dea (153,1 H). Christian nurse will lead children to heresy.

Iore Dea (155,1). Avoid Christian doctors not well known to neighbors.

Peaschim (25a). Avoid medical help from idolators, Christians meant.

Iore Dea (156,1). Avoid Christian barbers unless escorted by Jews.

Abhodah Zarah (26a). Avoid Christian midwives as dangerous when alone.

Zohar (1,25b). Those who do good to Christians never rise when dead.

Hilkoth Akum (X,6). Help needy Christians if it will promote peace.

Iore Dea (148,12H). Hide hatred for Christians at their celebrations.

Abhodah Zarah (20a). Never praise Christians lest it be believed true.

Iore Dea (151,14). Not allowed to praise Christians to add to glory.

Hilkoth Akum (V,12). Quote Scriptures to forbid mention of Christian god.

Iore Dea (146,15). Refer to Christian religious articles with contempt.

Iore Dea (147,5). Deride Christian religious articles without wishes.

Hilkoth Akum (X,5). No gifts to Christians, gifts to converts.

Iore Dea (151,11). Gifts forbidden to Christians encourages friendship.

Iore Dea (334,43). Exile for that Jew who sells farm to Christian.

Iore Dea (154,2). Forbidden to teach a trade to a Christian.

Babha Bathra (54b). Christian property belongs to first person claiming.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Keep what Christian overpays in error.

Choschen Ham. (126,1). Jew may keep lost property of Christian found by Jew.

Babha Kama (113b). It is permitted to deceive Christians.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Jews must divide what they overcharge Christians.

Choschen Ham. (156,5). Jews must not take Christian customers from Jews.

Iore Dea (157,2 H). May deceive Christians that believe Christian tenets.

Abhodah Zarah (54a). Usury may be practiced upon Christians or apostates.

Iore Dea (159,1). Usury permitted now for any reason to Christians.

Babha Kama (113a). Jew may lie and perjure to condemn a Christian.

Babha Kama (113b). Name of God not profaned when lying to Christians.

Kallah (1b,p.18). Jew may perjure himself with a clear conscience.

Schabbouth Hag. (6d). Jew may swear falsely by use of subterfuge wording.

Zohar (1,160a). Jews must always try to deceive Christians.

Iore Dea (158,1). Do not cure Christians unless it makes enemies.

Orach Chaim (330,2). Do not assist Christian's childbirth on Saturday.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Unless believes in Torah do not prevent his death.

Iore Dea (158,1). Christians not enemies must not be saved either.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Do not save Christians in danger of death.

Choschen Ham. (388,15). Kill those who give Israelites' money to Christians.

Sanhedrin (59a). Prying into Jews' "Law" to get death penalty.

Hilkoth Akum (X,2). Baptized Jews are to be

put to death.

Iore Dea (158,2) Hag. Kill renegades who turn to Christian rituals.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Those who do not believe in Torah are to be killed.

Hilkoth tesch. III,8. Christians and others deny the "Law" of the Torah.

Zohar (1,25a). Christians are to be destroyed as idolators.

Zohar (II,19a) Captivity of Jews ends when Christian princes die.

Zohar (I,219b). Princes of Christians are idolators, must die.

Obadiah. When Rome is destroyed Israel will be redeemed.

Abhodah Zarah (26b)T. "Even the best of the Goim should be killed".

Sepher Or Israel 177b. If Jew kills Christian commits no sin.

Ialkut Simoni (245c). Shedding blood of impious offers sacrifice to God.

Zohar (ii,43a). Extermination of Christians necessary sacrifice.

Zohar (L,38b,39a). High place in heaven for those who kill idolators.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Make no agreements and show no mercy to Christians.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Either turn them away from their idols or kill.

Hilkoth Akum (X,7). Allow no idolators to remain where Jews are strong.

Choschen Ham. (338,16). All contribute to expense of killing traitor.

Pesachim (49b). No need of prayers while beheading on Sabbath.

Schabbath (118a). Prayers to save from punishment of coming Messiah.

In the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library, unless recently removed, you can find a copy of "The Talmud Unmasked, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians" by the Rev. I. B. Pranaitis. A copy of the original work printed in St. Petersburg, Russia in 1892 can be made available to you by our mutual friend if you are interested in reading the above passages in the original Hebrew text with their Latin translation. I trust my summaries correctly explain the original text. I believe they do. If I am in error in any way please be so kind as to let me know. It was very difficult to reduce them to short summaries.

The National Conference of Christians and Jews need not scrutinize the "63 books" of the Talmud to discover all the anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christian faith passages in the books which are "THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW" and which is "THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". They can also keep in mind that, as Rabbi Morris Kertzer also points out, as explained earlier, that "ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS TOO. . . IN . . . GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." If the National Conference of Christians and Jews are genuinely interested in "interfaith" and "brotherhood" do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that they should compel a start at once to expunge from the Talmud the anti-Christ, anti-Christian and anti-Christianity passages from the Talmud in the "brotherly" way they expunged passages from the New Testament? Will you ask them?

Throughout the world the Oxford English Dictionary is accepted as the most authoritative and authentic source for information on the origin, definition and use of words in the English language. Authorities in all fields

everywhere accept the Oxford English Dictionary as the most trustworthy fountain of enlightenment on all phases of the English language. The Oxford English Dictionary brings out clearly that "Judaist" and "Judaic" are the correct forms for the improper and incorrect misused and misleading "Jew" and "Jewish". You will agree completely with the Oxford English Dictionary if you consider the matter carefully. "Judaist" and "Judaic" are correct. "Jew" and "Jewish" are incorrect. "Jew" and Jewish do not belong in the English language if the use of correct words is of interest to the English-speaking peoples.

The so-called or self-styled "Jews" cannot truthfully describe themselves as "Jews" because they are not in any sense "Judeans". They can correctly identify themselves by their religious belief if they so wish by identifying themselves as "Judaists". A "Judaist" is a person who professes so-called "Judaism" as his religious belief, according to the Oxford English Dictionary. The origin of "Jew" has not its roots in "Judaism", as explained. The adjective form of "Judaist" is "Judaic". "Jewish" as an adjective is just as incorrect as "Jew" is as a noun. "Jewish" has no reason to exist.

Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" in English-speaking countries in the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries created a wide acceptance and use for "Jewish". "Jewish" is being used today in many ways that are no less fantastic and grotesque than incorrect and inaccurate. "Jewish" is used today to describe everything from "Jewish blood", whatever that may be, to "Jewish Rye bread", strange as that may sound. The many implications, inferences and innuendoes of "Jewish" today resulting from its commercial uses beggar description.

At the 1954 annual meeting of the St. Paul Guild in the Plaza Hotel in New York City before more than 1000 Catholics, a Roman Catholic priest who was the main speaker and the guest of honor referred to "my Jewish blood". It just happens that this priest was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" in eastern Europe and was converted to Catholicism there about 25 years ago. It seems unique that a priest who has professed Catholicism that length of time should mention "my Jewish blood" to Catholics. The radio blasts and the out-door signs blazon "Levy's Jewish Rye Bread", in the same city at the same time. Between these two extremes are countless other products and other services which advertise themselves in print, on radio and television, as "Jewish".

This priest who talks to Catholics about "my Jewish blood" when he addresses audiences also refers to the "Jewish blood" of Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, to the "Jewish blood" of the Apostles, and to the "Jewish blood" of the early Christians. What he means by "Jewish blood" mystifies those Catholics who hear him. They query "what is 'Jewish blood'?" They ask what happens to "Jewish blood" when so-called or self-styled "Jews" are converted to Catholicism? And in the extreme case when a so-called or self-styled "Jew" becomes a Roman Catholic priest? How is "Jewish blood" biologically different from the blood of persons who profess other religious faiths, they ask. It is hard for me to believe that there is anything biologically different which determines characteristics typical of a specific religious belief. Are the inherent racial and national characteristics deter-



mined by religious dogma or doctrine?

The word "Jewess" raises a similar question. If "Jewess" is the female for the male "Jew" I must admit that I have been unable to find female as well as male designations for persons professing any religious belief other than so-called "Judaism". Are there any other that you know? I have searched for the female of Catholicism, Protestantism, Hindu, Moslem, and others but without success. It seems very popular now to refer to Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, as a "Jewess". It does seem unrealistic to identify the sex of members of any religious belief by appropriate designations. If the word "Jew" is regarded as descriptive of a race or a nation, as is often the case, it is equally unrealistic to indicate the sex of members of a race or a nation by a suffix used for that purpose. I know of no case in that respect except "Negress", and the Negro race strongly objects to the use of that designation, and strongly.

Another word is creating more problems among Christians. I refer to "Judeo-Christian". You see it more and more day by day. Based on our present knowledge of history, and on good sense applied to theology, the term "Judeo-Christian" presents a strange combination. Does "Judeo" refer to ancient "Pharaism", or to "Talmudism", or to so-called "Judaism"? In view of what we know today, how can there be "Judeo-Christian" anything? Based upon what is now known "Judeo-Christian" is as unrealistic as it would be to say anything is "hot-cold", or "old-young", or "heavy-light", or that a person was "healthy-sick", or "poor-rich", or "dumb-smart", or "ignorant-educated", or "happy-sad". These words are antonyms, not synonyms. "Judeo-Christian" in the light of incontestable facts are also antonyms, not synonyms as so-called or self-styled "Jews" would like Christians to believe. More sand for Christian's eyes.

An "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" has been established by Seton Hall University. It is actually a "one-man Institute". Father John M. Oesterreicher is the "one-man Institute". the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" occupies a small office in a downtown office building in Newark, N.J. This "one-man Institute", according to their literature, has no faculty except Father Oesterreicher, and no students. Father Oesterreicher was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" and became a convert to Catholicism. I have had the pleasure of hearing him talk on many occasions. Addresses by Father Oesterreicher and literature by mail are the principal activities of the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies". Father Oesterreicher also plans to publish books and circulate them throughout the world, in large quantities.

Father Oesterreicher leaves no stones unturned to convince Catholics that "Judaeo-Christian" is a combination of two words that are synonyms theologically. Nothing could be further from the truth. Father Oesterreicher impresses that viewpoint upon his Catholic audiences. Father Oesterreicher talks to Catholic audiences only, so far as I am able to tell. In his addresses Father Oesterreicher impresses upon Catholics the opinion he personally holds on the question of the dependence of the Christian faith upon so-called "Judaism". His audiences depart Father Oesterreicher's addresses very much confused.

It would make better Catholics out of Father Oesterreicher's audiences if he would "sell" Jesus and the Catholic Church rather than try to "sell" so-called "Judaism" to his

audiences. Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" manages to keep Christians well informed on the subject of so-called "Judaism". If Father Oesterreicher would concentrate upon "selling" Jesus and the Christian faith to audiences of so-called or self-styled "Jews" he would be doing more towards realizing the objective of Christian effort. The activities of this "one-man Institute" are somewhat of a deep mystery. But I am certain that Monsignor McNulty will never allow the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" to bring discredit upon the fine record of Seton Hall as one of the foremost Catholic universities anywhere. But it will bear watching, and Monsignor McNulty will always appreciate constructive comment.

The word "anti-Semitism" is another word which should be eliminated from the English language. "Anti-Semitism" serves only one purpose today. It is used as a "smear word". When so-called or self-styled "Jews" feel that anyone opposes any of their objectives they discredit their victim by applying the word "anti-Semitic" through all the channels they have at their command and under their control I can speak with great authority on that subject. Because so-called or self-styled "Jews" were unable to disprove my public statements in 1946 with regard to the situation in Palestine, they spent millions of dollars to "smear" me as an "anti-Semite" hoping thereby to discredit me in the eyes of the public who were very much interested in what I had to say. Until 1946 I was a "little saint" to all so-called or self-styled "Jews". When I disagreed with them publicly on the Zionist intentions in Palestine I became suddenly "anti-Semite No. 1".

It is disgraceful to watch the Christian clergy take up the use of the word "anti-Semitism". They should know better. They know that "anti-Semitism" is a meaningless word in the sense it is used today. They know the correct word is "Judaeophobe". "Anti-Semite" was developed into the "smear-word" it is today because "Semite" is associated with Jesus in the minds of Christians. Christians are accessories in the destruction of the Christian faith by tolerating the use of the smear-word "anti-Semitic" to silence by the most intolerable forms of persecution employing that smear-word Christians who oppose and oppose the evil conspirators.

[END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, thank you for days of very diligent work and long hours at the keyboard. We can finish this subject material in the morning for you are weary and I need to be at other tasks. There is much to be monitored on your place during these critical hours. Let us pray that sanity prevails for if we have a bit more time we can bring a lot of persons into consciousness of the plight in which they have mired themselves through the vicious intent of the few who would be Kings. Of course, the would-be Kings know it also and that is one reason for the push into all-out war so that a confrontation is precipitated before it can be averted through diplomacy. Your troops are weary and frustrated while waiting and waiting in the desert sands and endless hours. This too, has been planned to wear them down and make them ready for anything just to get it over with and hopefully, home again. It must be obvious that "Peace" will have to be insured through military force—so, who wins?

Good night and may peace go within as we move along upon this journey. Salu.

2/19/91 #1 HATONN

## TODAY'S WATCH

Let us move right on with our Journal for the best and quickest way to end this holocaust is to bring unto you ones TRUTH of who and how it is that you are in this situation. Then, if ye wish and come together again into the laws of God ye shall be delivered out of this lie. Dear ones, Satan has removed the portion of Truth from your prophecies which condemn you and you have seen it not. That is WHY no-one save the ones given to bring Truth unto you have seen it as it is—you try to decipher something as "Heavenly" from something which was written by greedy, terroristic MEN.

This is why, now, we must pull together the Truth of that which has come about in order that you can recognize of it and change of it—OR, allow it to proceed into Armageddon's final altar of death and sacrifice—UNTO SATAN—NOT UNTO GOD. The "Sacred Clown" (Heyoka-Sioux) has had his fling upon your planet and you have all allowed him to make the fool of you. If you would but awaken and come back within the Laws of God (Wakan Tanka) and rebalance that which ye have put into disarray—ye could give your wondrous species again into lighted radiance for the generations which would follow.

Do you not see that the politicians of the Zionists are inch by inch devouring your very existence? Yes, whether or not you wish to believe of it—THIS IS THAT WHICH IS THE ANTI-CHRIST COMES TO ABSORB AND DESTROY THAT WHICH HE NO LONGER NEEDS. FURTHER, THIS IS WHY KNOWING THE TRUTH OF IT WILL SET YE FREE FOR YOU WILL DEMAND THAT THE SUBTERFUGE CEASE AND THE BEAST BE REVEALED. EVIL CANNOT STAND IN THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND THUS, HE WOULD FALL! DO YOU NOT FURTHER SEE THAT THERE IS NOTHING 'WOWAKAN' (SUPERNATURAL) ABOUT ANY OF THIS CIRCUMSTANCE—IT HAS BEEN THE LIARS "FROM THE BEGINNING" WHO HAVE DUPED YOU INTO GIVING UNTO THEM YOUR VERY SOULS! THUSLY YOU HAVE COME INTO SATAN'S TRAP OF THE PHYSICAL DIMENSION AND HE HAS IMPRISONED YOU TO THE PHYSICAL ASPECT OF YOUR WONDROUS JOURNEY. MAY THE GREAT SPIRIT SEE FIT TO GIVE YOU INSIGHT FOR IT MUST BE OBVIOUS THIS DAY THAT YOUR NATIONS WHICH YOU CALL HOLY ARE NOT AND YOUR LEADERS ARE BUT PUPPETS OF THE MASTERS OF DECEIT AND YOU ARE THE PAWNS! SO BE IT.

Dharma, allow us to finish the letter to Dr. Goldstein for if man cannot come into knowledge of this Truth as others have effected to give unto him—so that NOW THERE IS PROOF IN YOUR OWN DIMENSION OF ASPECT, THEN WE MUST MOVE ON AS TO THAT WHICH THE PEOPLE OF GOD CAN DO IN PREPARATION FOR THE REMNANT—MAN WILL HAVE FREE-WILL OF ACTION UNTO THE VERY ENDING OF THIS EXPERIENCE AND THEN WILL BE DECIDED—THE FINAL ACT OF THE PLAY.

*You of human self-appointed God-judges have pronounced over the sacred people of God, the ancient 'natives' of your world, that they are Pagan and you must denounce them and destroy them—WHY?*



**Because the Anti-Christ knew that if you would come into the Truth and balance as projected by those great teachers—HE WOULD BE ANNIHILATED. So you have turned from the Red Road and unto the darkness of the lies and the liar who romps down the Black Road—doing that which is only physical in experience while the Spirit withers in its confines of non-balance and disharmony. Do not think for one moment longer that there will be a lovely RAPTURE and lift-off of a planet overfilled with humans to whisk ye of darkness and ill-intent into some cozy hogan in the sky with crystal streets and rainbow lights. THOSE ARE ASSEMBLED FOR THE PEOPLE OF GOD—“THAT” IS THE PLUM OF THE “RED ROAD OF TRUTH”. YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO AND THAT WHICH HAS BEEN WRITTEN AND VOTED INTO YOUR LAWS AND INSTRUCTION BOOKS IS EXACTLY THOSE THINGS WHICH SHALL DEPRIVE YOU OF THE WONDROUS GLORY OF THE RADIANCE OF THE SACRED PLACES. EARTH IS A PLACE OF TESTING AND EXPERIENCE IN A PHYSICAL FORM—NO MORE AND NO LESS—HAVE “YOU” PASSED THE EXAMINATION OR DO YOU FOLLOW THE EVIL LEADER WHO HAS TRICKED YOU? SO BE IT.**

#### **FREEDMAN/GOLDSTEIN— ZIONISTS UNCOVERED**

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

It no doubt grieves you as much as it grieves me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to see our nation's moral standards sink to new all-time lows day by day. Of that there is very little doubt. The moral standards of this nation in political, economic, social and spiritual fields are the factors which determine the position we will occupy in world affairs. We will be judged on that basis from afar by the other 94% of the world's total population. Our 6% of the world's total population will succeed or fail in its efforts to retain world leadership by our moral standards because in the last analysis they influence the attitudes and activities of the nation. The moral standards are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and moulded. The end product will never be any better than the ingredients used. It is something to think about.

There is much for which this Christian country can still feel very proud. But there is also much for which we cannot feel proud. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapidly deteriorating moral standards in all walks of life will reveal the cause as the nation's current psychosis to concentrate primarily on how to (1) "make more money" and (2) "have more fun". How many persons do you personally know who include among their daily duties service and sacrifice in the defense against its enemies of that priceless birthright which is the God-given heritage of all those blessed to be born American? What services? What sacrifices?

With very few exceptions this generation seems to regard everything as secondary to our accountability to unborn generations for our generation's breach of the faith and betrayal of our trust to posterity. The sabotage of our nation's moral standards is more incidental to the program of that inimical conspiracy than accidental in the continued march of mankind towards an easier existence. The guidance and control of this nation's place in

history has gravitated by default into the hands of those persons least worthy of the trusteeship. This notable achievement by them is their reward for their success in obtaining effective and numerous Christian "male prostitutes" to "front" for them. Too many of these efficacious Christian "male prostitutes" are scattered throughout the nation in public affairs for the security of the Christian faith and the nation's political, social and economic stability.

A "male prostitute" is a male who offers the faculties of his anatomy from the neck up for hire to anyone who will pay his "asking price" exactly as the female of the same species offers the facilities of her anatomy from the neck down to anyone who will pay her "asking price". Thousands of these pseudo-Christian "male-prostitutes" circulate freely unrecognized in all walks of life proudly pandering pernicious propaganda for pecuniary profit and political power. They are the "dog in the manger". The corroding effect of their subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fibre of the nation. This danger to the Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to the nation should not be underestimated. The Christian clergy must remain alerted to it.

The international "crime of crimes" of all history, that reprehensible iniquity in which this nation played the major role, was committed in Palestine almost totally as a result of the interference of the United States in the situation on behalf solely of the Zionist worldwide organization with its headquarters in New York City. The interference of the United States in that situation on behalf of the aggressors illustrates the power by the "male prostitutes" fearlessly functioning on behalf of the Zionist conspirators. It is the blackest page in our history.

The responsibility for that un-Christian, non-Christian and anti-Christian "cause" can be honestly deposited on the door-step of the Christian clergy. They must assume the full guilt for that inhuman and unholy crime committed in the name of Christian "charity". Sunday after Sunday, year in and year out, the Christian clergy dinned into the ears of 150,000,000 Christians who go to church regularly that Christians must regard it as their "Christian duty" to support the Zionist conspiracy for the conquest of Palestine. Well, we "sowed a wind", now we will "reap a whirlwind".

The 150,000,000 Christians in the United States were "high pressured" by the Christian clergy to give their unqualified support to the Zionist program to "repatriate" to their "homeland" in Palestine the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe who were the descendants of the Khazars. Christians were exhorted by the Christian clergy to regard the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe as God's "chosen people" and Palestine as their "Promised Land". But they knew better all the time. It was a case of cupidity (cupidity: Eager desire for possessions especially of wealth; avarice; greed.) NOT stupidity you can be sure.

As a direct result of the activities of the "male prostitutes" on behalf of the Zionist program, and contrary to all the international law, to justice and to equity, anything to the contrary notwithstanding, the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States, with few exceptions, demanded that the Congress of the United States use the prestige and the power of this nation, diplomatic, economic and mili-

tary, to guarantee the successful outcome of the Zionist program for the conquest of Palestine. This was done and the Zionists conquered Palestine. We are responsible.

It is well established and an undeniable historic fact that the active participation of the United States in the conquest of Palestine, on behalf of the Zionists, was the factor responsible for the conquest of Palestine by the Zionists. Without the active participation of the United States on behalf of the Zionists it is certain that the Zionists would never have attempted the conquest of Palestine by force of arms. Palestine today would be an independent sovereign country under a form of government established by self-determination of the lawful and legal Palestinians. This was aborted by the payment of countless millions of dollars to Christian "male prostitutes" by Zionists on a scale difficult for the uninitiated to even imagine.

With your kind permission anticipated, I beg to respectfully and sincerely now submit to you here my comments on several passages in your latest article which appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin under the headline "News and Views of Jews". Deep down in my heart, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I truly feel that I can make a modest contribution towards the big success I wish you in the valuable work you are attempting, under such discouraging handicaps. My reactions to what you state in your article may prove helpful to you. My comments here were conceived in that spirit. May I suggest that you favor them with your consideration accordingly. I feel that you may be so close to the "trees" that you cannot see the "forest" in its true perspective. You may find a genuinely sincere outsider's point of view helpful to you in orienting your yesterday's attitudes to today's realities and to tomorrow's seemingly certain probabilities. I believe you will.

You realize, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that all "Laws of Nature" are irrevocable. "Laws of Nature" can neither be amended, suspended or repealed regardless how we feel about them. One of these "Laws of Nature" is fundamentally the basic reason "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS", the subtitle in your article which attracted my attention. The "Law of Nature" to which I refer is the law that "TO EVERY ACTION THERE IS AN EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION". In my respectful opinion that "Law of Nature" is the alpha and omega of all questions as to "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS".

In your article you make this mystery sound very complicated. However, it really is very simple. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" who become Catholics today are subconsciously reacting to that "Law of Nature". The conversion to Catholicism of so-called or self-styled "Jews" is the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION". THEIR CONVERSION IS A "REACTION" NOT AN "ACTION". CAN YOU ANY LONGER DOUBT THAT AFTER READING THESE FACTS?

Catholicism has proven itself spiritually the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION" of the religious worship practised today under the name "Judaism", and prior to that name under the names "Talmudism" and "Pharisaism". What is spiritually conspicuous in Catholicism is conspicuous by its absence in so-called "Judaism". What is spiritually conspicuous in so-called "Judaism" is conspicuous by its absence in Catholicism, thank God. Anything which may be said by anyone to the contrary notwithstanding, Ca-



tholicism and so-called "Judaism" are at the opposite extremes of the spiritual spectrum.

Our subconscious mind never sleeps. It remains awake all the while the conscious mind is asleep. This subconscious mind of so-called or self-styled "Jews" is "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS". The more spiritually sensitive subconscious minds of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for 2000 years have been seeking a spiritually secure beach-head as a refuge from the terror of the *Talmud*. After a lifetime breathing the atmosphere of the *Talmud* so-called or self-styled "Jews" found Catholicism a wholesome and refreshing change of spiritual climate. They could not resist the spiritual force of the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION" WHICH ATTRACTED THEM TO CATHOLICISM.

Catholicism supplied a sacred sanctuary for the more spiritually sensitive subconscious mind of the so-called or self-styled "Jew" seeking security in his escape from the *Talmud*. [H: Please understand that which is "inferred" herein regarding the Holy Catholic Church—for it was assumed that the one converting would find that which he was seeking in truth of Godness. However, what is actually found is collusion and total usurpation of the truth in favor of the same lie—the deception has been most insidious but effective indeed!] [See Front Page story.] Before sailing into the safe port of Catholicism the subconscious mind of the more spiritually sensitive so-called or self-styled "Jew" is tossed like a ship in a storm which has lost its rudder. When the ship anchors safely in the port of Catholicism spiritual peace of mind is restored and the ship remains securely at anchor in that safe port. Many millions of so-called or self-styled "Jews" would embark upon that voyage of their more courageous co-religionists but for one reason. They fear reprisals by their co-religionists.

In your article you mention just a few of the many penalties imposed by reactionary so-called or self-styled "Jews" upon their co-religionists who become converts to Catholicism. Conversion to Catholicism has even deprived many former so-called or self-styled "Jews" from earning their living. Many families faced starvation for that reason. A convert to Catholicism must be ready and willing to suffer the economic, social and political hardships his former co-religionists will make him pay as the price for the spiritual wealth he will acquire with conversion to Catholicism.

Investigation by you will convince you that so-called or self-styled "Jews" never turn spiritually to Catholicism "BECAUSE SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION; BECAUSE SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION", as you state in your article. A so-called or self-styled "Jew" might question the wisdom of conversion from the Original to a copy of the original. Inasmuch as so-called "Judaism" is a modern name for "Talmudism", and "Talmudism" is a name given to the ancient practise of "Pharisaism", how can you reconcile what you state that "...SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION;...SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION".

Several so-called or self-styled "Jews" who were recently converted to Catholicism are my personal friends. Not one of those whom I have asked became a Catholic because they felt "THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS THE JEWISH CHURCH GLORIFIED", as you state in your article. What "JEWISH CHURCH" they ask me? I am unable to answer. What "JEWISH CHURCH" I ask you? "Pharisaism"? "Talmud-

ism"? Surely you would not venture the opinion that the Catholic Church is "Pharisaism" or "Talmudism" now "GLORIFIED" as Catholicism, would you?

It must be quite apparent to you now that so-called or self-styled "Jews" who become converts to Catholicism do not believe that the Catholic Church, as you state in your article, "IS THE CHURCH OF JEWISH CONVERTS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS". They do not regard Jesus as a "CONVERT" to the Catholic Church. You include Jesus with others you describe as "JEWISH CONVERTS" to the Catholic Church, in your article. In your article you state, "FIRST CAME CHRIST, THE JEW OF JEWS". I never heard that designation before. Is it original? Nor will converted so-called or self-styled "Jews" concur at all with "THEN CAME THE APOSTLES, ALL JEWS", as you also state in your article. There is unquestionably too big an area of disagreement here to disregard the views of those who have become converts to Catholicism. Nor can these converts to Catholicism be made to believe as truth "THEN CAME THE THOUSANDS OF THE FIRST MEMBERS OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, WHO WERE JEWS", as you state in your article under discussion here.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, as a former so-called or self-styled "Jew" for almost half your life, when you became a convert to Catholicism did you do so for the reasons you state in your article "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS"? That would be difficult for me to believe in spite of the further statement you make in your article "IN FACT THERE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN A CATHOLIC CHURCH WERE IT NOT FOR THE JEWS". That statement appears incredible in view of incontestable facts, but these facts may not have been available to you when you made it.

[H: I believe the facts are quite obvious, in this instance, wherein you have a man who has risen to position of influencing the masses of people through a controlled media and he is simply a tool of the Zionist Elite who said: "A FIFTEENTH CENTURY 'PROTOCOL': (No. 4.) As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: MAKE YOUR SONS CANONS AND CLERICS IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DESTROY THEIR CHURCHES." You who continue to be deceived with the facts before thine eyes shall reap the like rewards of thine ignorance by remaining in the trap whilst the master-deceivers pull you all the way into the PIT!]

If so-called or self-styled "Jews" believed what you state in your article they would undoubtedly prefer to stay put spiritually in their "JEWISH CHURCH", by which you mean no doubt so-called "Judaism". They would query why Catholics expected them to leave their "JEWISH CHURCH" to enter the Catholic Church (or any other "church"). It might appear more logical to expect Catholics to return to the original of the Catholic Church, the "JEWISH CHURCH", or so-called "Judaism". On the basis of what you state, that would not be inconsistent.

You take away my breath when you further state, "CATHOLICISM WOULD NOT EXIST WERE IT NOT FOR JUDAISM". That leaves very little for me to say after writing these 62 pages of facts and comments. In a certain sense there is certain sense to what you state if you feel that the existence of so-called "Judaism", in the time of Jesus and since then, created the necessity for the existence of Catholicism. But in no sense can the Catholic

Church be adjudicated the projection of "Pharisaism", "Talmudism", or so-called "Judaism".

We should get together in person to go into this matter more fully. I hope you will extend that privilege to me in the not too distant future. In closing this letter I sincerely request that you bear in mind while reading this letter *Galatians, 4:16*, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" And to this I add, "I hope not". I hope that we shall continue to be the very best of friends. If the Christian faith is to be rescued from its dedicated enemies we must all join hands and form a "human life-line". We must pull together, not in different direction. We must "bury the hatchet" but not in each others heads.

Looking forward with pleasant anticipation to the delight of a meeting with you in person whenever you find it convenient and agreeable for yourself, and awaiting your early reply for which I take this opportunity to thank you in advance, and with best wishes for your continued good health and success, please believe me to be,

Most respectfully and very sincerely,  
Benjamin H. Freedman.

[END OF QUOTING]

I believe I will just leave you with this to ponder at this point.

Try on for size, the moccasins that fit. The Christian Church in its lies unto the Native Americans in practice of that Christ projected action in every facet of the lie has driven thousands into confusion and ridicule of that very thing you attempted to bring unto them—or did you? It is fact and TRUTH from onset that your antecedents intended to defraud them and "save them" from that which was balanced and harmonious within the Truth of God and Planet and mold them into your own sickness. You have a long way to go, those of you who CALL yourselves "CHRISTIANS", for it is long since you acted as "CHRISTED" beings. Ponder it for the time of confrontation is upon you and the choosing and sorting is under way—NOW!

In deference to you ones who will pick this material to pieces with toothpicks and magnifying glasses—ah, would that all of you would make such effort to find the proof and confirmation—please realize that we have utilized another's material and I give great honor and would not change it. I will make comments and if a thing be in gross error I will most surely change of it—otherwise, it is given that you might SEE THE TRUTH AS PRESENTED IN YOUR DIMENSION BY YOUR OWN HISTORIANS.

*We should be careful to get out of an experience only the wisdom that is in it—and stop there; lest we be like the cat who sits down on a hot stove-lid. She will never sit down on a hot stove-lid again, and that is well; but also she will never sit down on a cold one any more.*

— Mark Twain



# Another Reminder Of Who *ARE* The Enemy

2/22/94 #2 HATONN

## POLITICALLY CORRECT?

I am here accused of being "politically" incorrect in the way I present my speeches to persons with whom I disagree on matters of Truth and spirituality. What in the world do you mean? I am amused that simple language terminology according to dictionary or Biblical definition are not sufficient to keep the lawsuits from the door. Does calling a shovel a "spade" or a "scoop implement" or a "digging device" make it more a "shovel"—or less? This is what has happened to all your foundational communications resources. A "thing" in description at one time is not THE description at another time. For instance, when I said that the "swine" who would keep information of Russell from the public, etc.—it was immediately assumed and accepted as totally degrading in that I was calling those people, there, pigs. I was referring to the symbolic message of "casting pearls before swine and being trampled beneath the feet of..." Further, without specifics as to identification of "who", it was immediately established by the receivers as to "who" it "must" be. Was it accepted by the "correct individuals"? Possibly, but then, if shoes fit I always suggest they be worn if suitable.

If I were to call someone, say George Greenspanus, an "...ignorant, stupid substitute for a human who is a bore and an airhead who is a failure, spacey and dishonest"—would he likely be furious with me? What if I refer to him as a "Knowledge-base nonpossessor, cerebrally challenged, heifem who is a cerebro-atmospheric individual who is incompletely successful, somewhat differently focused and ethically disoriented?" What if I refer to a "Black" or "Hispanic" as "melanin saturated" or a "White" as "melanin deficient"? What if I refer to a bald man as "fallicularly challenged"? Or, a short man as "vertically challenged"? Or, a fat person as "horizontally challenged"? The facts ARE: it would become amusing, politically correct and no-body would know what in the heck I said. Isn't it true anymore that "Racist" actually means a politically correct way of saying "I disagree with you"? My "thanks" for the explicit definitions used above to Henry Beard and Christopher Cerf who have presented *The Official Correct Dictionary and Handbook* (Villard Books, \$10). A small smattering of the contents have been forwarded to me from Mr. Tips whom I also thank for sharing.

What point could I be making here in the middle of "thought" discussions as associated with reality and illusion and the manifestation of either? Simple—you are trained

continually to perceive EXACTLY that which is intended to disorient you and all your perceptions relative to "what IS".

## COMMUNIST GOALS

"Oh", you say, "now we are going to get the anti-Semite poking and the Communist intent to take the nations of the world." Well, GOOD FRIENDS, the Semites are NOT the Khazarian so-called Jews and the so-called "Jews" in reference ARE the ones who established and continue the Communist regime so you take your druthers while I offer a thought-provoking (I hope) look at something from your Congressional Record, Thursday, January 10, 1963. I don't believe I need make comment at all for even if you are "POLITICALLY CORRECT" you may yet be able to see the intent of the handwriting on the walls of your globe.

[QUOTING:]

## CONGRESSIONAL RECORD, 45 COMMUNIST GOALS

### CURRENT COMMUNIST GOALS EXTENSION OF REMARKS OF

HON. A.S. HERLONG, JR.  
of Florida

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

Thursday, January 10, 1963

Mr. HERLONG: Mr. Speaker, Mrs. Patricia Nordman of De Land, Fla., is an ardent and articulate opponent of Communism and until recently published the *De Land Courier*, which she dedicated to the purpose of alerting the public to the dangers of Communism in America.

At Mrs. Nordman's request, I include in the RECORD, under unanimous consent, the following "Current Communist Goals", which she identifies as an excerpt from *The Naked Communist*, by Cleon Skousen:

## CURRENT (1963) COMMUNIST GOALS

1. U.S. acceptance of co-existence as the only alternative to atomic war.
2. U.S. willingness to capitulate in preference to engaging in atomic war.
3. Develop the illusion that total disarmament by the United States would be a demonstration of moral strength.
4. Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.
5. Extension of long-term loans to Russian and Soviet satellites.

6. Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination.

7. Grant recognition of Red China. Admission of Red China to the U.N.

8. Set up East and West Germany as separate states in spite of Khrushchev's promise in 1955 to settle the German question by free elections under supervision of the U.N.

9. Prolong the conferences to ban atomic tests because the United States has agreed to suspend tests as long as negotiations are in progress.

10. Allow all Soviet satellites individual representation in the U.N.

11. Promote the U.N. as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces. (Some Communist leaders believe the world can be taken over as easily by the U.N. as by Moscow. Sometimes these two centers compete with each other as they are now doing in the Congo.) [H: I think most of you can name several places around your globe even more evident as example—TODAY.]

12. Resist any attempt to outlaw the Communist Party.

13. Do away with all loyalty oaths.

14. Continue giving Russia access to the U.S. Patent Office.

15. Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.

16. Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.

17. Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

18. Gain control of all student newspapers.

19. Use student riots to foment public protests against programs or organizations which are under Communist attack.

20. Infiltrate the press. Get control of book-review assignments, editorial writing, policymaking positions.

21. Gain control of key positions in radio, TV, and motion pictures.

22. Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of artistic expression. An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms."

23. Control art critics and directors of art museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."

24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy".

27. Infiltrate the churches and replace

## MORE READING

For the PROTOCOLS in full detail, please refer to JOURNAL #20, #24, #29, #39 & #68. See Back Page for ordering information.



revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch".

28. Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state".

29. Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a worldwide basis.

30. Discredit the American Founding Fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man".

31. Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of the "big picture". Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.

32. Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture—education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.

33. Eliminate all laws or procedures which interfere with the operation of the Communist apparatus.

34. Eliminate the House Committee on Un-American Activities.

35. Discredit and eventually dismantle the FBI.

36. Infiltrate and gain control of more unions.

37. Infiltrate and gain control of big business.

38. Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand or treat.

39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

42. Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use united force to solve economic, political or social problems.

43. Overthrow all colonial governments before native populations are ready for self-government.

44. Internationalize the Panama Canal.

45. Repeal the Connally reservation so the United States cannot prevent the World Court from seizing jurisdiction over nations and individuals alike.

[END OF QUOTING]

So now let's look at those old *Protocols* in the "short" form:

[QUOTING:]

#### LETTERS AND PROTOCOLS OF ZION ELDERS

From the *Revue des etudes Juives*, published in 1889, is again presented for you who

may not have prior writings or a copy of this document:

Dear beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

1. As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts.

2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods [the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their possessions]: make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

3. As for what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives.

4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

6. Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

Signed V.S.S.V.F.F., Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November), 1489.

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was "israel", and who was a "damped", or baptised Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:

"The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments....

#### FUNERAL ORATION: RABBI REICHHORN RE: GRAND RABBI SIMEON-ben-IHUDA

Prague, 1869

1. Every hundred years, We, the Sages of Israel, have been accustomed to meet in Sanhedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world which Jehovah has promised us, and our conquests over the enemy—Christianity.

2. This year, united over the tomb of our reverend Simeon-ben-Ihuda, we can state with pride that the past century has brought us very near to our goal, and that this goal will be very soon attained.

3. Gold always has been and always will be the irresistible power. Handled by expert hands it will always be the most useful lever for those who possess it, and the object of envy for those who do not. With gold we can

buy the most rebellious consciences, can fix the rate of all values, the current price of all products, can subsidise all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy.

4. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands.

5. The other great power is THE PRESS. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the Press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities. The Theatre renders us analogous services. Everywhere the Press and the Theatre obey our orders. (There were no "radio" or "TV" at the time.)

6. By the ceaseless praise of DEMOCRATIC RULE we shall divide the Christians into political parties; we shall destroy the unity of their nations; we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the LAW OF OUR BANK, always united, and always devoted to our Cause.

7. We shall force the Christians into wars by exploiting their pride and their stupidity. They will massacre each other, and clear the ground for us to put our own people into.

8. The possession of the land has always brought influence and power. In the name of Social Justice and Equality we shall parcel out the great estates; we shall give the fragments to the peasants who covet them with all their powers, and who will soon be in debt to us by the expense of cultivating them. Our capital will make us their masters. We in our turn shall become the great proprietors, and the possession of the land will assure the power to us.

9. Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chest will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions.

10. We count among us plenty of orators capable of feigning enthusiasm and of persuading mobs. We shall spread them among the people to announce changes which should secure the happiness of the human race. By gold and by flattery we shall gain the proletariat which will charge itself with annihilating Christian capitalism. We shall promise workmen salaries of which they have never dared to dream, but we shall also raise the price of necessities so that our profits will be greater still.

11. In this manner we shall prepare Revolutions which the Christians will make themselves and of which we shall reap the fruit.

12. By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their priests ridiculous—then odious, and their religion as ridiculous and as odious as their clergy. Then we shall be masters of their SOULS. For our pious attachment to our own religion, to our own worship, will prove the superiority of our religion and the superiority of our souls.

13. We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the *Goyim* with lawyers and doctors; the lawyers are *au courant* with our interests; doctors, once in the house, become confessors and directors of consciences.

14. But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means we spread ideas that are useful to us, and shape ideas that are useful to us, and shape the children's brains as suits us.

15. If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as



many witnesses as he needs to save him from his judges, until we become judges ourselves.

16. The monarchs of the Christian world, swollen with ambition and vanity, surround themselves with luxury and with numerous armies. *We shall furnish them with all the money their folly demands, and so shall keep them in leash.*

17. Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry *GOYIM* they will be no less useful, for *the children of a Jewish mother are ours.* Let us foster the idea of free love, that we may de-

stroy among Christian women attachment to the principles and practices of their religion.

18. For ages past the sons of Israel, despised and persecuted, have been working to open up a path to power. They are hitting the mark. *They control the economic life of the accursed Christians; their influence preponderates over politics and over manners.*

19. At the wished for hour, fixed in advance, *we shall let loose the Revolution, which by ruining all classes of Christianity will definitely enslave the Christians to US.* Thus will be accomplished the promise of God made to His People.

[END OF QUOTING]

I believe you are quite capable of evaluating "where you are" from measurement against the foregoing. You've come a long way, Baby!

Now how does this come into your daily lives in such a way as to be able to discern and judge circumstances? For one thing you can get the information we have offered and STUDY it. Or, you can continue to wade through bits and pieces as presented hither and yon and hopefully get enough to have a "picture" of that which is coming and has already come upon you.

## Grandma's Corner

**"GRANDMA WRITES RIGHTS"**  
November 23, 1994

Dear Fellow Americans,

On the eve of Thanksgiving, I sat giving serious thought as to the "costs" of being GOOD PATRIOTIC AMERICANS.

Russell Herrmann/Herman—a good patriotic American—was murdered (and an autopsy refused). He left a last will and testament, bequeathing monies from the accrued interest on the gold certificate to the American people who had attained their "10th Amendment rights in their respective states", and now the treasurers of these states keep telling the people that "Mr. Herrman/Herman was making a political statement; it is not collectible." (This is the very same certificate George Bush, as President of the United States, attempted to get Israel, Iraq and Russia underwritten with.) BULL PUNKINS!!!!

The reason these treasurers are not collecting is that they are too eager to go along with GATT and NAFTA. Since 1946-47, almost every dollar collected in taxes for education, Social Security, health and welfare, roads, etc., has been used for other purposes. These tax dollars have been loaned out to other nations under the Bretton Woods Agreement, the Yalta Agreement, and other companion agreements. These agreements consist of contracts signed by leaders of 123 nations. These leaders collect our tax dollars as they are lent to them under the International Monetary Fund (GATT, NAFTA, Bretton Woods, Yalta, etc.) to which "shares" are sold—on American properties confiscated in courts which fly the flag of admiralty. Martial law has been declared on Americans; this is the reason for the admiralty flag in the court rooms.

Although we have had no declared war since the end of World War II, the Emergency War Powers Acts have been resurrected by our presidents to keep Americans under martial law and our laws under admiralty (aka maritime) to

insure fulfillment of these contracts with 123 nations.

Balancing the budget and accounting for tax dollars will never occur—it can NOT occur until a full accounting can be made of the tax dollars loaned and shares sold in America under the International Monetary Fund, and the Bretton Woods Agreement, the banking acts, the executive "Emergency War Powers Acts" and Yalta are fully examined "by the people", by "declaration".

ANY CONGRESSMAN OR SENATOR WHO SIGNS ON TO THIS NEVER-RATIFIED "CONTRACTUAL AGREEMENT", WHICH PERPETRATES A FRAUD ON AMERICANS, SHOULD BE RECALLED AND IMPEACHED FOR LEGAL WILLFULNESS AND PARTY TO FRAUD!

These Congressmen and Senators—even the President and Vice-President have another contract with the American people.

It is called the OATH OF OFFICE, contracted with the American people under the *Constitution of the United States*. In the event GATT is signed, it is a breach of contract with the American people. It creates a "perpetrated constructive fraud" and a "Constitutional disability" and it denies Americans the right to work and all other Constitutional freedoms, liberties and justice.



## 'Objective Reality' Shows Jews Hurting Russia, Zhirinovsky Says

THE ALBUQUERQUE JOURNAL  
11/10/94

By Judith Ingra  
THE ASSOCIATED PRESS

UNITED NATIONS — Russian ultranationalist Vladimir Zhirinovsky denied Wednesday that he was anti-Semitic, but said "objective reality" shows the negative role Jews play in his homeland.

"Unfortunately, the majority of journalists who welcomed the (collapse of the Soviet Union) joyously are of Jewish nationality," he told the U.N. Correspondents' Association on the third day of a two-week U.S. visit.

"The majority of new business structures are headed mostly by Jews, but today most of the money is criminal," he said. "It's not we who are saying this, but it's the objective reality."

Zhirinovsky's first tour of the United States appears intended to boost his popularity back home, flagging since his Liberal-Democratic Party became the largest opposition grouping in the 450-seat State Duma last year.

He was invited to the United States to address the World Affairs Council of Northern California on Mon-



**Zhirinovsky:  
Claims not  
to be anti-  
Semitic**

day. He has no meetings scheduled with U.S. or U.N. officials, although he said he was open to any invitation.

Zhirinovsky derided the administration of Russian leader Boris Yeltsin as "a goose, a crab and a pike" moving in different directions at once.

While he said he favored democracy, he insisted that "a parliamentary republic is unable to resolve current problems and produce positive results."

Russia, he said, needs "a regime that is very forceful, strong and like an authoritarian one."

In the past, Zhirinovsky has accused the Jews of starting World War I and World War II, threatened to drop 100 nuclear bombs on any country making territorial claims on Russia, and demanded the return of Alaska, Finland, Poland and other parts of czarist Russia.



# The News Desk

11/28/94 RICK MARTIN

## POPE'S COMMENTS

In an article from a recent edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, VATICAN CITY—[quoting:]

Pope John Paul II, in a letter on plans for the year 2000, said Monday the church should admit past sins and suggested in a reference to Nazism that many Catholics had acquiesced in the excesses of totalitarianism.

The pope, who has been plagued by health problems, made clear that he is determined to live to preside over what he called "The Great Jubilee."

He announced a string of church gatherings in Rome and around the world to prepare for the jubilee, which will mark 2,000 years of Christianity.

In another article, from the Nov. 13 edition of the same paper, [quoting:]

The Vatican on Monday will release a 70-page document outlining Pope John Paul II's plans for the year 2,000, a watershed year of which the pope has spoken often and strongly.

The pope's apostolic letter, whose title translates roughly as "At the Advent of the Third Millennium," is addressed to the church as a whole and lays out the pope's plans for the 2,000 anniversary of the birth of Jesus.

John Paul II signed the document Nov. 10.

The pope says he will give a "special place" in the celebrations to Jews and Muslims and asks their help in organizing ecumenical meetings in the Holy Land and on Mount Sinai.

Before the turn of the century, the Catholic Church also plans to organize "Continental Synods," including one in the Americas on the new evangelization and one in Asia on ancient local religions.

John Paul II also said he wants to develop a "martyrlogue," or list of martyrs of the 20th century. Some observers expect such a list to include non-Catholics.

As he had previously announced in a June meeting of cardinals, the pope will also ask the church to examine its conscience with regard to the problem of evil in the modern world.

## ISRAEL'S NUCLEAR ARSENAL

In an article from the Nov. 17 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, LONDON—[quoting:]

Israel may have as many as 200 nuclear weapons and could be testing a cruise missile, a U.S.-based analyst said in Britain's *JANE'S INTELLIGENCE REVIEW*.

Harold Hough, who studied recent satellite images, said in the monthly magazine that Israel regarded its nuclear capability as a last resort if faced with annihilation.

The nuclear weapons included gravity bombs, missiles, artillery shells, land mines and special demolition devices, the Arizona-based writer on satellite imagery and military issues said.

"There is also evidence that Israel is testing a sea-launched cruise missile in order to add another facet to its nuclear deterrent,"

Hough said after charting bunker locations and production centers.

Israel has never publicly admitted to having a nuclear stockpile, but officials have hinted at it, saying the Middle Eastern country would never use its nuclear weapons first.

Although many Israeli nuclear weapons are strategic, that is long-range, a large number are "purely tactical," Hough said.

He said the placement of these strategic missiles in the Judean foothills, a defensible area that would be the last to fall to an enemy, was evidence of a "last resort" policy.

"This clearly signals that Israel does not consider the nuclear option to be a first-strike weapon but a last resort device that would only be used if the state of Israel is threatened with annihilation," Hough said.

He said a missile base near Kefar Zekharya, in the Judean hills, is the home for Israel's strategic nuclear deterrent.

Built in 1967, it is still undergoing expansion according to current satellite imagery, he said.

To the southeast, a newer missile site was built in the early 1980s to house Jericho II long-range missiles, he said.

"Assuming one bunker per Jericho II missile, the site houses 50 nuclear-tipped missiles," the article said.

## FARM COUNT AT LOWEST POINT SINCE 1850: JUST 1.9 MILLION

In an article from the November 10 edition of the *NEW YORK TIMES*—[quoting:]

Continuing a trend that began six decades ago, the number of American farms has dipped below two million for the first time since before the Civil War, the Census Bureau said today.

The bureau, which produces a farm census every five years, counted 1,925,300 farms in the United States in 1992, the lowest number since 1850. The decline has been steady since 1935, when the total number of farms peaked at 6.8 million as the Depression began the migration off the land and into the cities.

The number of farms continues to shrink despite Thomas Jefferson's view that "the small landowners are the most precious part of society." But at the same time farms are also ever more efficient and productive.

The Census Bureau defines a farm as any entity that produces or has the ability to produce \$1,000 a year worth of agricultural products, like beef, hogs, poultry, grains, fruits or vegetables.

Rural demographers say such a liberal definition of what constitutes a farm may overstate the number of working farms. When only working farms are considered, experts in the agricultural economy say the abiding long-term trend has led to increase consolidation of agricultural holdings into fewer and fewer hands.

The bureau reported that while the number of farms and the amount of farm acreage dropped between 1987 and 1992, crop sales rose by 28 percent. There are fewer farms,

said Jorge Garcia-Pratts, an agricultural statistician at the Census Bureau, "but they are producing much more."

"Crop land in the U.S. in areas that have subtropical winters—the Florida peninsula, the lower Rio Grande Valley, Southern California—all of those areas are having a very rapid population growth," said Calvin Beale, senior demographer at the Department of Agriculture's Economic Service.

Despite these pressures, and even though farmers continue to operate on thin profit margins, experts say, they have rebounded strongly from the dire financial conditions of the mid-1980s, when their debt soared, commodity surpluses increased, prices plummeted and the number of foreclosures reached their highest level since the Depression.

"General economic indicators are much better," said Keith Collins, chief economist at the Department of Agriculture. "The number of farms that are vulnerable to bankruptcy is much lower; the debt-to-asset ratio of agriculture as a whole is much improved; farmers debt levels are down substantially, and their assets have gone up, particularly land."

One sign of improved financial security on farms is the decrease in the number of acres placed in Federal commodity programs, which pay farmers to leave cropland fallow. In 1992, farmers place 7 million acres in these programs, down nearly 84 percent from the 43 million acres left idle in 1987.

But if farmers are more prosperous, the consolidation of cropland into fewer and fewer farms has meant that fewer and fewer people are entering into the profession.

The report indicated that the average age of farm operators increased to 53.3 years in 1992, from 52 years in 1987. Mr. Beale, the Department of Agriculture demographer, said that trend was a result of the declining birth rate among farm families and the economic upheavals of the 1980s.

"It's the combination of a smaller supply of younger adults to draw from and from many of them being disillusioned with making a financial success out of farming, given the problems they grew up with in the 1980s."

## Berry's World



Jim Berry  
© 1994

"The fire is down. Let's go back to the office and FAX them the rest of the info."



# New Gaia Products

## SPELT

*Spelt* is the most ancient and very best grain. *Spelta* is a grain of its own unique being. It is the best fiber resource, and has large amounts of B-17 (anti-carcinoma). It is the grain GOD gave to the planet as "manna" when humans were placed upon it.

*Spelt* was brought from the Middle East more than 9,000 years ago; it is a well tested product. It has since spread over the European Continent. Very recently, *Spelt* has enjoyed renewed popularity in Europe as a result of translations of mystical writings of the 12th century healer, St. Hildegard of Bingen, who praised *Spelt* as the grain best tolerated by the body. The *Old Testament* mentions *Spelt* in *Exodus 9:31, 32* and *Ezekiel 4:9*.

Today it is used in the West in much the same way as wheat; one main distinction is that the people with allergies to wheat frequently do not react to *Spelt*. Although *Spelt* contains gluten, those with gluten sensitivity, even celiacs, can usually tolerate it. In addition, *Spelt* is appreciated as much for its hearty nut-like flavor as for its healing qualities.

The grain berry grows an exceptionally thick husk that protects it from pollutants and insects. It is stored with its husk intact, so it remains fresher. Thus, unlike other grains, it is not normally treated with pesticides or other chemicals. The strong, protective husk may also be a metaphorical signature of this grain's capacity to strengthen immunity. *Spelt* contains special carbohydrates (Mucopolysaccharides) which are an important factor in blood clotting and stimulating the body's immune system.

*Spelt* is richly endowed with nutrients. In general, it is higher in protein, fat and fiber than most varieties of wheat. An important feature is its highly water-soluble fiber, which dissolves easily and allows for efficient nutrient assimilation by the body. *Spelt* also contains essential amino acids, which combine with the protein in *Spelt* constitute a source for human plasma. To use *Spelt* in baked goods, cereals and other dishes calling for wheat or other grains, substitute it one for one. You will likely always have to add gluten (from wheat) to give satisfactory yeast products.

At a major clinic in Konstanz, Germany, *Spelt* has been used as an adjunct in the treatment of

many disorders, especially chronic digestive problems of all kinds, chronic infections (herpes, AIDS), nerve and bone disorders (Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, arthritis), cancer and antibiotic side effects.

## GAIANDRIANA

Gaiandriana is a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of health.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well.

The Gaiandriana (commonly referred to as "chondriana" in the Biological literature) are capable of intelligent, organized attack against cellular invaders like viruses. Think of it as a "pac-man" operation of sorts. However, beyond

that, the Gaiandriana are capable of stimulating cellular structural repairs due to damage caused by, for instance, free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. Healthy DNA and RNA within the nuclei of our cells then lead to properly formed and concentrated enzymes, upon which healthy cellular function depends.

Gaiandriana liquid is made entirely from wholesome natural ingredients.

## AQUAGAIA

Complementary to the Gaiandriana product, AquaGaia is also a non-alcoholic health tonic which

provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of healthy function.

AquaGaia contains *mitochondria*. These are the major biochemical energy "processors" within cellular metabolism. First, enzymes begin the breakdown process of organic nutrients (like fats, carbohydrates and proteins) to intermediate substances such as amino and pyruvic acids. Then, in the next "bucket brigade" step, these various acid molecules are processed within the mitochondria to release chemical energy

recognized as adenosine triphosphate (ATP).

About 95% of the energy needed to "run the machinery" that keeps each cell going and healthy is produced in the mitochondria. Unfortunately, the mitochondria are particularly damaged by free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. These compromised mitochondria, like half-dead batteries, then lead to impaired cellular functioning and health. Thus is the importance of AquaGaia, with its assimilable supply of healthy mitochondria — like "fresh batteries" for the body's cells.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders.

2/11/93 #2 HATONN

## GAIANDRIANA & AQUAGAIA

To help in understanding the workings of these organic "pac-men" you must realize that there is a protein covering "cap" on viruses. The protein cap is centered on a charged zinc atom and is the part of the virus that recognizes and binds to DNA—in turn allowing the virus to reproduce.

AquaGaia, in conjunction with the Gaiandriana, knock out the zinc atom (a simple "charge" change), which renders the protein ineffective. This is a breakdown of "parts" of the Gaiandriana male-female DNA structure which releases many working variants but frees the Gaiandriettes or "killers" to take out that zinc atom and pass right into the affected cell. Without the "cap", the virus cannot reproduce and infect more cells—further, the damaged virus feeds the Gaiandriana unified cells and the circulating mitochondria.

Healthy cells are not affected because they lack the zinc-centered protein cap on the virus.

These "Gaia" compounds have an effect on cancer cells because they stop an enzyme on the cancer cells from producing a "messenger" molecule that blocks a second enzyme from attacking the cancer cell's DNA. The compounds (Gaia) have been seen to actually take out leukemia, breast, brain and colon cancer cells. We have no claim to anything other than stating that people utilizing these simple and natural substances do show improved well-being and do report feeling generally and, often remarkably, improved as to state of health, thought processes and stamina.

The obvious conclusion is that there might well be good reports of better health and faster recovery, following infection by other viruses, than those mentioned above. All viruses known react in generally the same manner.

It is known that many diseases are due to retroviral DNA and these are the most affected viruses by the Gaia-chondrianas (living crystal forms). We, again, make no medical claims—we are simply reporting in an effort to explain WHAT takes place within the cellular structures of living organisms.

NOW AVAILABLE

**GAIA TRIM**

**ALL NATURAL  
FAT-BURNING  
SYSTEM**

**THE NATURAL FAT-BURNING  
SYSTEM TO HELP YOU LOOK  
GOOD AND  
FEEL GREAT.**

**LET NATURE HELP YOU REDUCE.**

**30 DAY SUPPLY: \$35.00  
PLUS SHIPPING AND HANDLING.**

(See Next-To-Last Page for ordering information,  
see Next Page for more information.)



**NOTE**

If any product you receive has an unpleasant odor — it is from the finishing culture process. Leave the bottle open to air and it will quickly dissipate. Then, depending on taste and preference—refrigerate after opening and reclosing.

**IMPORTANT: Do not mix the two, Gaiandriana and AquaGaia, together for storage as the AquaGaia (mitochondria) are aggressive and begin to "eat" the Gaiandriana for fuel. Once ingested, they go about their appointed tasks, but in bottle prisons they are not particularly compatible once the available fuel supply is exhausted. Juices are excellent to take with the AquaGaia because the mitochondria must have the fuel derived from same, the most effective juice being from the tropical "Guava" fruit. Any juice is fine, however, and is most pleasant to intake. Diabetics should utilize whatever juices are available on their food plan to keep within the safe guidelines for calories and other requirements.**

The most innocuous and easy intake available is simply a few drops under the tongue, both products taken at the same time or at different times of the day. Once the "initial" program is completed, and the maintenance level of intake is being followed, certainly the drops under the tongue are the least annoying to any daily regimen.

**GaiaLyte**

GaiaLyte is brought forth from Kargasok Tea. This IS the basic component of MO-GU tea as we have used the tea by that name. The GaiaLyte is a fully integrated electrolytic liquid. The "drink" is a "concentrate" (3 to 1 minimum—as much to one as you like maximum). It contains EVERYTHING supplemental to Gaiandriana—INCLUDING A GROWING-PROGRAMMING BASE OF GAIANDRIANA AND BASIC DRIANAS. It also contains Carbragaia —(shark-fin cartilage). If you are using MO-GU—keep on—it can only enhance your full-rounded intake—but it WILL NOT be the same. However, the "new" drink will supply all you need. This is NOT A MEDICAL PROGRAM OF ANY KIND. We are not physicians as in Medical Doctor; we are not anything—except hopefully, sharers of information.

The GaiaLyte has a full spectrum of vitamins, minerals, Ginkgo, Echinacea, Chlorella, Oxygenators, Aloe Vera—everything necessary to "program" the cells in the tea membrane AND the Gaiandriana included. This does not replace the Gaiandriana used otherwise. This is a PERFECT medium to enhance the ability of the Gaiandriana you already take to enhance itself—reinforcement fuel, if you will.

You can dilute the concentrate with water AND/or anything you like. May we recommend apple juice and/or Cranberry. The apple juice is to flush out the gallbladder and the cranberry juice flushes out the bladder (urine). You may use as much as you like of either OR both and we would hope you would do so on a continuing basis because of the value of these two products and their focus of use.

We believe you will find it a very tasty beverage but we ask that no matter how "good", just keep to the "program" amounts or you may find yourself a bit "woozy" immediately after intake. This is due more to the Aloe Vera present than the tea itself—but as you know, even the MO-GU tea can make you quite light-headed. There is no

alcohol in the beverage although you may very well think so as the body rushes to uptake the fuel supply. This is not a medical-chemical concoction so you could take the entire bottle without damage or hazard—but you might well not feel so great for a bit afterward and it is totally UNNECESSARY for any expected positive response.

This is not like taking an antibiotic with flu or sore-throat. This is a well-body systemic enhancement. It sometimes, as with other persons' elixir—takes weeks or months to feel any difference. ONCE balanced, however, you will note that at onset of infection, cold, etc., if you take around six ounces of Gaiandriana and double up on the GaiaLyte—you will probably note positive response in about an hour. Remember—you are activating the enhanced immune system and it takes a while to accomplish this task.

**ALOE JUICE**  
(Whole Leaf, Cold Pressed  
Aloe Vera Concentrate)

Aloe Vera has a long and impressive history that spans hundreds of centuries, countries and cultures, and appears in countless "folk remedies" as a plant revered for its healing qualities.

**Aloe Juice** is a whole-leaf concentrate prepared from the freshly harvested leaves of the *Barbadensis Miller Aloe Vera* plant. **Aloe Juice** guarantees a minimum of 10,000 mg. of mucopolysaccharides per liter.

The nutrients reported in Aloe Vera include mucopolysaccharides and polysaccharides (glucomannans), glycoproteins, glucose, mannose, galactose, xylose, arabinose, tannins, steroids, organic acids, antibiotic principles, glucuronic acids, enzymes (oxidase, catalase and amylase), trace sugars, calcium oxalate, a protein containing 18 amino acids, "wound healing" hormones, biogenic stimulators, saponins, vitamins B1, B2, niacin, B6, choline, folic acid, chloride, sulfate, iron, calcium, copper, sodium, potassium, silicon, manganese, plus many other metabolism-assisting components.

**CHLORELLA**

**Chlorella** is a nutritionally balanced whole food and contributes to the health and growth of human cells like no single vitamin or mineral possibly can.

**Chlorella** is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes and chlorella growth factor. It is one of the richest sources of RNA and DNA known and has twenty times as much chlorophyll as alfalfa, 10 times more than other edible algae including spirulina, and 10 times more than barley grass.

**Chlorella** is a natural vitality enhancer. The vitamins found in chlorella cells include: vitamin C, provitamin A, B-carotene, chlorophyll-A, chlorophyll-B, thiamine (B1), riboflavin (B2), pyridoxine (B6), niacin (B3), pantothenic acid, folic acid, vitamin B-12, biotin, choline, vitamin K, PABA, lipoic acid, inositol and para-aminobenzoic acid. The minerals include: phosphorus, potassium, iodine, magnesium, sulphur, iron, calcium, manganese, copper, zinc and cobalt.

The amino acids include: lysine, histidine, arginine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, proline, glycine, alanine, cystine, valine, methionine, isoleucine, leucine, tyrosine,

phenylalanine, ornithine, tryptophan.

The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day.

**GaiaTrim**

**Excerpt from 3/1/94  
CONTACT, p. 10**

**2/23/94 #1 HATONN**

I have been nagged and badgered to put together something that would help to remove and keep off excess body fat. You people are so focused on the purely physical aspect of experience as to concern me. However, there IS need among the population for some help in controlling the negative problems of "lipoid and horizontally challenged" people. Of course there is an array of natural herbal assistants for the problem. There are also the very practical programs available for self-hypnotic training for the body. Our people will, my request was by mid-March, have a full "program" in herbal form to interact with the fat molecules which will cause them to "liquefy" and then with abundant fluid intake, wash away the surplus cellular material. The reason this is so valuable is that you are leaving your necessary muscle tissue untouched which produces the end results of a lean, healthy body. You will have to check with the "Gaia" people for we don't stick our noses into the business of the product offerings. Do "I" present the formulas and "create" the products? Not in all instances—but yes, I do. Dharma is stuck with the nasty job of physically combining the substances and doing the "gardening". However, she then has nothing further to do with the management or presentation. I can promise you, for instance, that she thought she could make bread until she reaches Heaven's gate. I watched her "trying" to put a loaf together from a batch of spelt which had lost its instruction label—and GONE were the steps and amounts.

We remove these tid-bits from her memory for the most part for she has enough other topics with which to deal and we want NO connections with the other entities and companies handling product-FOR OBVIOUS REASONS!

Now as to the self-help training program—it IS hers. She developed it in 1986 for a totally different purpose but it has a weight reduction program built in (or NO program at all is acceptable—you can still fully utilize the tapes). The tapes have been abundantly used in the management of bulimia and anorexia as well. America West offered the sets for a while until she withdrew them. There are probably a hundred or so sets left. The contact addresses, of course, are now different but the personal interaction remains open and valid. They are recognized as positive help programs and even the Master Hypnotist Teacher and head of the Council of Hypnotist Examiners have featured and "sold" the program to students.

It DOES mean however that you can't fail to attend your own personal care for self—the tapes or the capsules DO NO GOOD IN THE CLOSET—RESULTS ALWAYS DEPEND ON THE DESIRE FOR CHANGE—THEY ONLY HELP YOU ACCOMPLISH THAT CHANGE.

**To order call...**

**1-800-639-4242**



## Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

## New Gaia Product Update

- Carbragaia—Fibrino-Cartilage •
  - "3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT •
  - Kargasok Tea •
- a delicious beverage

## New Gaia Products 1994 Order Form

### Order by Mail

New Gaia Products,  
P.O. Box 27710,  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

### Order by Phone

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

(Please Print)

Name \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Street Address \_\_\_\_\_

City/Town \_\_\_\_\_ State/Prov. \_\_\_\_\_ Zip Code \_\_\_\_\_

Daytime Phone No. \_\_\_\_\_

Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover) \_\_\_\_\_ Expiration Date \_\_\_\_\_

Signature For Credit Card Orders \_\_\_\_\_

### \*\* SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV	FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA
\$ 0-100 \$6.00	\$ 0-100 \$8.00
\$ 101-200 \$7.00	\$ 101-200 \$9.00
\$ 201-300 \$8.00	\$ 201-300 \$10.00
\$ 301-400 \$9.00	\$ 301-400 \$11.00
\$ 401-500 \$10.00	\$ 401-500 \$12.00
\$ 501-600 \$11.00	\$ 501-600 \$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

### NOTE:

- \*\* For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
- \*\* For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
- \*\* All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
- \*\* When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
• GAIANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
GAIALYTE (2 liters)	Subscribers \$15.00 Non-subscribers \$20.00		
KARGASOK TEA (2 liters)	\$ 6.00		
GAIALYME - 30 Day Supply	\$35.00		
"3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60 CAPSULES	\$18.00		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
•• ALOE JUICE (1 LITER) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (10X STRENGTH)	\$18.00		
CHLORELLA (1/2 Lb.) (500 TABLETS/500mg. EA.)	\$32.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)	\$24.95		
CARBRAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8 oz.	\$ 8.50		
•• SUPER OXY (1 qt.) (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	\$18.00		
SUPER OXY (1 gal.) (CHERRY) (CRANBERRY)	\$60.00		
TOTAL THIS COLUMN			

• ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY.  
•• ASK ABOUT OUR QUANTITY DISCOUNTS.  
••• ASK ABOUT OUR OTHER ALOE PRODUCTS.  
PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL NON-BREAD or PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES.

— New Gaia Products

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
WHOLE SPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00 \$ 12.50		
WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50 \$ 5.00 \$ 10.00		
• PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes	\$180.00 \$150.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
• MAINTENANCE PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix	\$115.00 \$ 90.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND (2 oz.) NICOTINE__CAFFEINE__ALCOHOL__ SUCROSE__STARCH__ GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 6.00ea. \$ 15.00		
TOTAL THIS COLUMN			
TOTAL FROM OTHER COLUMN			
SHIPPING & HANDLING			
SUB TOTAL			
SALES TAX Nevada residents only, add 7%			
TOTAL ENCLOSED			

Please make all checks and money orders payable to:  
New Gaia Products,  
P.O. Box 27710,  
Las Vegas, NV 89126



# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **SINGLE JOURNALS** ARE \$6.00, ANY **4 JOURNALS** ARE \$5.50 EACH, **10 OR MORE JOURNALS** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra - see right).

**\*\*These marked JOURNALS are out of stock until further notice.**

- \*\*1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
- \*\*5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
- \*\*6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
- \*\*9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
- \*\*10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
- \*\*11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
- \*\*12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
- \*\*13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
- \*\*14. RRPP - RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
- \*\*16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
- \*\*17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
- \*\*18. BLOOD AND ASHES
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
- \*\*20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
- \*\*21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE

- \*\*23. BURNT OFFERINGS
- \*\*24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
- \*\*25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
- \*\*26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
- \*\*28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
- \*\*29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET--ZIONISM ~~AS~~ RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES

62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLIND FOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT...
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-UP (Phase Two)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT **JOURNALS**, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**  
**Post Office Box 27353**  
**Las Vegas, Nevada 89126**  
**1-800-800-5565**  
**Canadians call**  
**1-805-822-9655**  
**(Mastercard, VISA, Discover)**

## Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

**USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)**  
 UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
**ALASKA & HAWAII**  
 Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l  
**CANADA & MEXICO**  
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
 Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l  
**FOREIGN**  
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
 Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate  
 (Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

**PLEASE NOTE:**  
**CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are NOT the same! Checks sent for JOURNALS or book orders should NOT be made out to CONTACT - and vice versa.**

### Copyright Statement

**COPYRIGHT 1994** by CONTACT, Inc. Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

**SUBSCRIBE TO CONTACT CALL**  
**1-800-800-5565**



## CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

### CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT

is published by

**CONTACT, Inc.**

**Post Office Box 27800**  
**Las Vegas, NV 89126**

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$20 for 13 issues (US); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (US); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (US); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.**

**Quantity Subscriptions:** \$65.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$97.50 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$135. for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$250 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$500 for 100 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,000 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT**, **THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$2.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1-10 copies \$2.00 each; 11-50 copies \$20.00; 51-100 copies \$30.00. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

## TELEPHONE HOTLINE

**805-822-0202**

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Hatonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.